

BMJ Open

BMJ Open is committed to open peer review. As part of this commitment we make the peer review history of every article we publish publicly available.

When an article is published we post the peer reviewers' comments and the authors' responses online. We also post the versions of the paper that were used during peer review. These are the versions that the peer review comments apply to.

The versions of the paper that follow are the versions that were submitted during the peer review process. They are not the versions of record or the final published versions. They should not be cited or distributed as the published version of this manuscript.

BMJ Open is an open access journal and the full, final, typeset and author-corrected version of record of the manuscript is available on our site with no access controls, subscription charges or pay-per-view fees (<http://bmjopen.bmj.com>).

If you have any questions on BMJ Open's open peer review process please email info.bmjopen@bmj.com

BMJ Open

Feasibility and preliminary results on the effect of an immersive virtual reality-based vestibular rehabilitation program for dizziness, balance and fatigue improvement in people with multiple sclerosis: protocol for a pilot randomised controlled trial.

Journal:	<i>BMJ Open</i>
Manuscript ID	bmjopen-2021-051478
Article Type:	Protocol
Date Submitted by the Author:	19-Mar-2021
Complete List of Authors:	GARCÍA-MUÑOZ, CRISTINA; University of Seville, Physiotherapy Casuso-Holgado, María-Jesús; University of Seville, Department of Physiotherapy HERNÁNDEZ-RODRÍGUEZ, JUAN CARLOS Pinero-Pinto, Elena; Universidad de Sevilla, Departamento de Fisioterapia PALOMO-CARRION, ROCÍO; Universidad de Castilla-La Mancha - Campus de Toledo, Cortes-Vega, Maria-Dolores; University of Seville Faculty of Nursing Physiotherapy and Podology, Physiotherapy
Keywords:	Multiple sclerosis < NEUROLOGY, Rehabilitation medicine < INTERNAL MEDICINE, Adult neurology < NEUROLOGY

SCHOLARONE™
Manuscripts



I, the Submitting Author has the right to grant and does grant on behalf of all authors of the Work (as defined in the below author licence), an exclusive licence and/or a non-exclusive licence for contributions from authors who are: i) UK Crown employees; ii) where BMJ has agreed a CC-BY licence shall apply, and/or iii) in accordance with the terms applicable for US Federal Government officers or employees acting as part of their official duties; on a worldwide, perpetual, irrevocable, royalty-free basis to BMJ Publishing Group Ltd ("BMJ") its licensees and where the relevant Journal is co-owned by BMJ to the co-owners of the Journal, to publish the Work in this journal and any other BMJ products and to exploit all rights, as set out in our [licence](#).

The Submitting Author accepts and understands that any supply made under these terms is made by BMJ to the Submitting Author unless you are acting as an employee on behalf of your employer or a postgraduate student of an affiliated institution which is paying any applicable article publishing charge ("APC") for Open Access articles. Where the Submitting Author wishes to make the Work available on an Open Access basis (and intends to pay the relevant APC), the terms of reuse of such Open Access shall be governed by a Creative Commons licence – details of these licences and which [Creative Commons](#) licence will apply to this Work are set out in our licence referred to above.

Other than as permitted in any relevant BMJ Author's Self Archiving Policies, I confirm this Work has not been accepted for publication elsewhere, is not being considered for publication elsewhere and does not duplicate material already published. I confirm all authors consent to publication of this Work and authorise the granting of this licence.

1
2
3
4
5 **Title:**
6

7 **Feasibility and preliminary results on the effect of an immersive virtual reality-**
8 **based vestibular rehabilitation program for dizziness, balance and fatigue**
9 **improvement in people with multiple sclerosis: protocol for a pilot randomised**
10 **controlled trial.**
11

12
13
14 García-Muñoz, Cristina¹; Casuso-Holgado, María Jesús^{1*}; Hernández-Rodríguez, Juan
15 Carlos²; Pinero-Pinto, Elena¹; Palomo-Carrión, Rocío^{3,4}; Cortés-Vega, María-Dolores¹
16

17
18
19 ¹Department of Physiotherapy, Faculty of Nursing, Physiotherapy and Podiatry,
20 University of Seville, C/Avicena s/n 41009 Sevilla, Spain
21

22 ²Dermatology Department, Hospital Universitario Virgen del Rocío, Sevilla, Spain
23

24 ³ Department of Nursery, Physiotherapy and Occupational Therapy, Faculty of
25 Physiotherapy and Nursery, University of Castilla-La Mancha, 45071 Toledo, Spain
26

27
28
29 ⁴ GIFTO. Physiotherapy Research Group of Toledo, 45071 Toledo, Spain
30
31

32
33
34 *Corresponding author:
35

36 mcasuso@us.es

37 Faculty of Nursing, Physiotherapy and Podiatry, University of Seville,
38 C/Avicena s/n 41009 Sevilla, Spain

39 Tel.: +34-954486528, Fax: +34-954486527
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60

Keywords: multiple sclerosis; dizziness; postural balance; fatigue; virtual reality.

Word count: 3936

TITLE

Feasibility and preliminary results on the effect of an immersive virtual reality-based vestibular rehabilitation program for dizziness, balance and fatigue improvement in people with multiple sclerosis: protocol for a pilot randomised controlled trial.

ABSTRACT

Introduction

Vestibular impairments could explain dizziness, balance disorder and fatigue in multiple sclerosis (MS) subjects. Vestibular system damage may have a central and/or peripheral origin in this disease. Thus, this population could benefit from a vestibular rehabilitation program to improve these symptoms. As a successful tool in neurologic rehabilitation, virtual reality (VR) could also be implemented within a vestibular rehabilitation intervention.

Methods and analysis

This protocol describes a pilot randomized controlled trial with a single-blinded and two-arms design. The assessor will be blinded to participant allocation. At least 30 MS participants that meet all eligible criteria will be recruited and randomly assigned to one of the two groups of study. The experimental group will receive an immersive virtual reality (VRi) vestibular rehabilitation intervention based on the Cawthorne-Cooksey vestibular rehabilitation protocol; the control group will be provided by this conventional protocol. Each group will receive 3 sessions per week, each of 50 minutes, performing a total of 20 sessions (10 session for initial phase and another 10 for advance phase). The primary outcomes are feasibility and safety of the vestibular VRi intervention in MS patients. Secondary outcomes measures are the changes in dizziness symptoms, balance performance, fatigue and quality of life. Evaluations will be carried out at baseline, immediately after intervention and after a follow-up period of 3 and 6 months.

Ethics and dissemination

The study was approved by the Andalusian Review Board and Ethics Committee Virgen Macarena-Virgen del Rocio Hospitals (ID 2148-N-19, 25th March 2020). Informed consent will be provided to those participants who wish to be part of the research. Results of the research will be disseminated through peer-reviewed scientific journals.

Trial registration number ClinicalTrials.gov NCT04497025.

Keywords: multiple sclerosis; vestibular diseases; dizziness; postural balance; fatigue; physical therapy modalities; virtual reality.

Strengths and limitations of the study

- This study addresses a relevant gap regarding the improvement of dizziness, balance and fatigue in MS patients through VRi.
- As the VRi intervention is developed and based on the Cawthorne- Cooksey conventional vestibular rehabilitation protocol, it allows a homogeneous comparison between study groups.
- Thanks to the intrinsic characteristics of VRi, this protocol could overcome the limitations of the original vestibular exercises protocol.
- Blinding of participants and therapists is not possible due to the type of intervention.

INTRODUCTION

Multiple sclerosis (MS) is defined as a chronic autoimmune disease characterized by inflammation and demyelination of the central nervous system and axonal loss [1,2]. It affects more than 2.5 million people worldwide, being one of the main non-traumatic cause of disability in young adults [3–5]. Balance disorders, dizziness and fatigue are among the most common and troublesome symptoms and in MS repercussions on quality of life [2,6–10].

Balance problems, lack of coordination in cephalic movement with regard to the body, ocular disturbances and dizziness are symptoms related to vestibular system disorders [11–13]. Postural problems could be associated to the altered reflex answered of vestibulo-ocular reflex (VOR) and vestibulo-spinal reflex (VSR) [14–16]. Central demyelination and/or peripheral disturbances can be possible aetiologies of vestibular impairments in MS [17,18]. MS patients could benefit from the goals of vestibular rehabilitation: decrease dizziness, improve ocular fixation, improve stability and its effects on daily living activities [19–22].

Vestibular rehabilitation are exercises that provide accurate spatial information of the head with regard to body position while stimulating a VOR, VSR and somatosensory information [7,20,23–25]. Vestibular rehabilitation is based on mechanisms of substitution, adaptation and habituation [20,26], which appear to be helpful in both peripheral and central vestibular impairments [18,27,28].

The effectiveness of conventional vestibular rehabilitation in improving dizziness, balance and fatigue in patients with MS has recently been demonstrated through the publication of a meta-analysis [29]. Conversely, in the current scientific literature there is an exponential growth in the number of studies that evaluate the usefulness of virtual reality (VR) applied to vestibular rehabilitation in other diseases [30–38]. The usefulness of non-immersive VR for balance and gait training has already been specifically proven for MS patients [39]. To the best of our knowledge, no previous research of immersive virtual reality (VRi) and vestibular rehabilitation in MS has been performed. VRi allows the subject a complete immersion within the 360° virtual environment, enhancing the feeling of presence [40–42]. Several authors as Meldrum et al. [43] declare the need to develop a standardized virtual reality intervention protocol of vestibular rehabilitation

1
2
3 and to strength the evidence of vestibular approach in MS population [44–46].
4

5 Because of that, we develop a VRi vestibular protocol in MS. Thus, the primary purpose
6 of this study is to determine the feasibility and safety of a VRi-based vestibular
7 rehabilitation program in MS population. Secondary, we aim to evaluate preliminarily the
8 effects of vestibular VRi exercises protocol in comparison to conventional vestibular
9 training for the improvement of dizziness, balance and fatigue in people with MS.
10
11

12 We hypothesize that VRi intervention will be feasible, safe and well tolerated by the
13 participants. Also, we hypothesize that VRi experimental intervention will be at least as
14 effective as the traditional Cawthorne-Cooksey vestibular exercise protocol.
15
16

17 18 **METHODS AND ANALYSIS**

19 20 **Study design**

21
22 This protocol describes a two-arm parallel group design and single-blinded pilot
23 randomized clinical trial (RCT). To avoid bias during randomization, assessors will be
24 blinded to the group allocation. The future pilot RCT is a prospective study, with an initial
25 evaluation of the sample before intervention, followed by an intervention period of 7
26 weeks. A further three evaluations will then be carried out: immediately after intervention
27 and after a period of 3 and 6 months of follow-up. The study design is represented in
28 Figure 1.
29
30

31 This protocol meets the Standard Protocol Items: Recommendations for Interventional
32 Trials (SPIRIT) [47]. This RCT will also be developed following instructions from the
33 Consolidated Standards of Reporting Trials (CONSORT) [48]. It has been registered at
34 ClinicalTrials.gov with the identifier NCT04497025.
35
36

37 38 **Study setting**

39 The trial will be conducted at the Physical Therapy Department of the University of
40 Sevilla (Spain). The Virgen Macarena Hospital will be the main healthcare institution
41 involved in this research. The inclusion of other healthcare centres in the area is expected.
42
43

44 45 **Participants and recruitment**

46 Recruitment of participants is expected to start in September 2021 and is estimated to be
47 completed in September 2022. It will be carried out in the participants' healthcare
48 institutions. The research team will begin by contacting the physical therapists and
49 medical directors of each centre. All subjects that potentially meet the eligibility criteria
50 will then be contacted and invited by phone to participate in the study. After given oral
51 and written information to the subjects, they will be given the freedom to decide if they
52 wish to participate. Finally, those people with MS who wish to participate in this study
53 and meet the eligibility criteria will be given written informed consent (please see
54 supplemental material for informed consent form).
55
56
57

58 *Inclusion Criteria:*
59
60

- Both male and female subjects from 18-65 years old
- Clinically diagnosed with any type of MS in accordance with the revised McDonald criteria. This will be assessed by clinic history and a medical team.
- With walking ability according to the Expanded Disability Status Scale score (EDSS \leq 6). This will be assessed by clinic history and a medical team.
- With the objective presence of dizziness symptoms (Dizziness Handicap Inventory \geq 16). This will be assessed after informed consent acceptance by an expert vestibular physical therapist.

Exclusion Criteria:

- Partial or complete blindness
 - Cognitive impairment (Mini Mental State Examination \leq 24)
 - Another neurologic disorder contributing to balance impairment
 - Disease flare within the last 3 months
 - Changes in MS pharmacotherapy within the last 3 months
 - History of vestibular rehabilitation within the last 6 months
 - Acute cardiovascular or respiratory illness.
 - Any other contraindication to physical activity
- Exclusion criteria will be assessed by clinic history and a medical team.

Randomisation, concealment allocation and blinding

Participants will be randomly allocated to one of the two intervention groups by an independent researcher. We will consider a 1:1 distribution ratio and a computer-generated random sequence will be used. We will conduct a concealed group order allocation using sealed envelopes, and the assessor will remain blinded to the participant's group.

Patient and public involvement

No patients or public are involved in designing the trial, but a number of public organisations are contacted for patient recruitment (e.g: Hospital Virgen Macarena, Ilustre Colegio Profesional de Fisioterapeutas de Andalucía). Once the results are published, participants will be informed about them by e-mail in an understandable writing; furthermore, the researchers will perform meetings in each public organisation engaged for recruitment

Interventions

Conventional Vestibular Rehabilitation Protocol (CG)

The control group will perform the conventional vestibular rehabilitation Cawthorne-Cooksey protocol exercises, which have been used to develop the experimental intervention as well [23]. These exercises aimed to restore balance affected by a vestibular dysfunction or to train the vestibular system. This improves vestibular compensation through a mechanism of neuroplasticity known as adaptation, habituation and substitution. The primary goal of these mechanisms is to adapt the VOR and VSR, to

1
2
3 habituate and substitute head movements that provoke vestibular and balance symptoms,
4 and to train dynamic balance.
5

6 As shown in Table 1, exercises are divided into three blocks, which will be performed
7 slowly at first and then faster. Participants allocated in the CG will receive this
8 conventional protocol 3 times per week, for 7 weeks. Each session will last 50 minutes,
9 and the rest time will be at least 5 minutes. A total of the 10 initial sessions and 10
10 advanced sessions will be carried out. Based on previous studies, during the initial phase,
11 exercises of the first and second block will be carried out by 10 slow repetitions and 10
12 fast repetitions [49,50]. The third block exercises will be repeated 5 times slowly and then
13 5 times more quickly. The complete time of intervention for each block is 15 minutes
14 (Table 1). Once participants have exceeded the first ten sessions, they will begin with
15 more complex exercises. To developed these advanced vestibular exercises for both
16 groups, Cawthorne-Cooksey [23], Han et al. [19] and Whitney et al. [51] principles and
17 keys for this type of rehabilitation were assumed. The advanced phase of intervention for
18 participants allocated in the control group is described in Table 2. This intervention
19 matches with the EG with the only difference that exercises are not performed at an
20 immersive virtual environment. Some parameters of exercises modified along the
21 vestibular advanced sessions will be the base of support width, standing on unstable
22 surface, alternatives single leg support, tandem position, increased velocity of head
23 movements, higher head range motion and coordinated movements with arms and trunk.
24 These parameters provide proprioceptive disturbances, encouraging vestibular training
25 through substitution neural mechanisms.
26
27
28
29
30
31

32 The vestibular program will be conducted by an experienced vestibular rehabilitation
33 physical therapist, who will give verbal indications and stay near the participants to
34 provide them with confidence and decrease the risk of falling during the session.
35
36
37

38 *Immersive Virtual Reality Intervention (EG)*

39
40 Participants assigned to EG will receive a VRi vestibular rehabilitation through the head
41 mounted display (HMD) Oculus Quest. VRi allows complete immersion in a 360° virtual
42 environment and enables interaction. A virtual immersive rehabilitation can only be
43 obtained with the use of VR glasses or a head mounted display (HMD). In this protocol,
44 the new generation Oculus Quest equipment has been selected, which has some added
45 advantages compared to other similar HMDs. These advantages include absence of
46 movement sensors or laptop installations, wireless, portable and a reduced risk of
47 suffering from cybersickness syndrome, thanks to the high resolution and accurate
48 movement capture [52,53].
49
50
51

52 In order to achieve homogeneous interventions over the two groups, VRi intervention
53 have been designed based on the gold standard Cawthorne-Cooksey vestibular protocol.
54 Subjects in this group will receive the same number of sessions and duration than the CG.
55 Just like CG, first 10 sessions of the VRi treatment will be carried out in sit down position
56 (eyes and head movement/ head and body movement) and last one standing up exercises.
57 Numbers of repetitions and adaptation of VRi equated to conventional protocol to
58 immersive virtual environments during initial phase are described in Table 1. As initial
59
60

1
2
3 phase, the advance phase exercises will be the same in both groups with the main different
4 of the interaction with immersive virtual environment. Advance phase of vestibular
5 rehabilitation and the VRi adapted exercises are shown in Table 2. Same exercises
6 parameters described in CG will be applied in EG. Also, to prevent falls over the
7 interaction with virtual environments participants will be monitored and supervised by an
8 expert physical therapist.
9

10
11 *First Steps, Beat Saber demo and Sport Scrambles demo* games will be displayed in the
12 Oculus Quest Virtual Glasses to apply the vestibular protocol. These games respond to a
13 first person exergame intervention in which subject actions are simultaneously recreated
14 inside the virtual environment. Furthermore, all selected games are commercially
15 available and are free access in the Oculus App to anyone who owns an HMD device.
16 *First Steps* is the onset game of Oculus in which you learn to use the VRi device in a
17 playable way. This game is constituted by the *Main room* where the subject can interact
18 with virtual objects as virtual blocks, pin-pong racket and ball, hanging ball, etc. Also, it
19 contains two more virtual environments within the videogame. The first one is a shooter
20 game called *Shots in the Space*, which aim is to reach the highest score while you are
21 shooting random targets at a Space Station. This shooter offers three options: a single
22 gun, a double gun, or a machine gun. The second one is *Dance with Robot* in which you
23 dance and interact with a robot following some indications. *Beat saber* is a rhythm music
24 game in which you slash some blocks in a specific direction with a red (left hand) and
25 blue (right hand) saber, meanwhile you try to avoid some obstacles. Sport Scrambles
26 consist in three sports games: baseball, tennis and bowling in which you must defeat your
27 opponent even when balls, rackets or your baseball bat are randomly changing into a
28 giraffe, a cheese, so on. Virtual scenarios are shown in Figure 2.
29
30
31
32
33
34
35

36 **Outcomes and measurements**

37
38 Primary outcomes will include the feasibility and safety of the experimental VRi
39 vestibular protocol. Feasibility of study will be assessed by participation rates, participant
40 retention, adherence to treatment and usability of the VRi device. Safety will be examined
41 by the appearance of cybersickness along the virtual reality treatment and a registry of
42 falls and other adverse events.
43
44

45 Secondary outcomes are driven to assess the changes in dizziness, balance, fatigue and
46 quality of life after a VRi vestibular protocol compared to conventional vestibular
47 rehabilitation.
48
49

50 *Usability of the Virtual Reality System*

51
52 In combination with participation, retention and adherence to treatment rates, feasibility
53 will be evaluated by The System Usability Scale (SUS). SUS is a 10-item questionnaire
54 in which participants consider their perception of the VR device usability using a 5-point
55 Likert scale, where 0 means strongly disagree and 5 means strongly agree. The overall
56 score can range from 0 to 100, which is obtained by multiplying the sum of every item
57 by 2.5. A higher score means a higher usability [54,55]. To maintain the blindness of
58
59
60

1
2
3 assessor, this measurement will be performed after by the physiotherapist who conducted
4 the intervention.
5

6 *Cybersickness Syndrome* 7

8 To assess safety of the intervention along with fall and adverse events registry, the
9 appearance of cybersickness will be evaluated by the Simulator Sickness Questionnaire
10 (SSQ). SSQ will be implemented to measure the appearance of sickness due to the virtual
11 environment. The SSQ consists of a 16-item questionnaire divided into 3 categories:
12 nausea, oculomotor and disorientation [56,57]. Scores ranging between 10 and 15 mean
13 significant symptoms, and above 20 indicates a simulator problem [58]. This scale will
14 be provided by the physical therapist on each session.
15
16

17 *Dizziness* 18

19 Dizziness symptoms will be assessed using the Dizziness Handicap Inventory. This is a
20 self-assessment questionnaire of 25-items, divided in the following subscales: physical,
21 emotional and functional. Physical and emotional subscales range from 0 to 36 points,
22 and the functional subscale ranges from 0 to 28 points. The total score is 100, which
23 relates to the highest level of disability and handicap [59–61]. This instrument is reliable
24 and valid for the studied population [62,63].
25
26

27 *Balance* 28

29 Static balance will be evaluated by the Biodex Balance System. The mentioned balance
30 system allows registration of the location of the centre of pressure (CoP) [64–66]. Biodex
31 has been proven to be a valid instrument to evaluate stability and postural control in MS
32 subjects [67,68]. Moreover, Biodex can compute the following variables in relation to the
33 CoP:
34
35

- 36 - Length (mm) is the CoP trajectory through all the platform surface.
- 37 - Anteroposterior (SAP) and mediolateral sway (SMS) measure CoP deviation
38 along each axes (mm).
- 39 - Velocity (mm/s) of oscillation of CoP through anteroposterior axis (VAP) and
40 mediolaterally (VML).
- 41 - Each variable will be assessed in open/close eyes conditions and firm/foam
42 surface, respectively.
43
44

45
46 The Berg Balance Scale (BBS) is the selected instrument to measure dynamic balance.
47 BBS is constituted by 14-items, each ranging from 0 (cannot perform) to 4 (normal
48 performance), where higher values indicate better dynamic balance [69,70]. This assesses
49 the skill to sit, stand, lean, turn and stand on a monopodal support. For the study
50 population, BBS proved to be reliable and valid [62,63].
51
52
53
54
55
56

57 *Fatigue* 58

59 The Modified Fatigue Impact Scale (MFIS) is a self-reported questionnaire that evaluates
60 the perceived impact of fatigue in MS patients. This scale is composed of 21-items which

1
2
3 assess fatigue impact in three different domains. The global scale is divided into 9, 10 and
4 2 items that belong to the physical, cognitive and psychosocial domain, respectively. The
5 total score is 84, and higher scores mean a higher impact of fatigue [71,72]. This scale is
6 reliable and valid to measure impact fatigue in MS subjects [73,74].
7

8 *Quality of Life*

9
10 To assess the changes perceived by participants in their quality of life, the reliable and
11 valid Multiple Sclerosis Quality of Life Scale 54 (MSQoL-54) will be used [75]. This is
12 a 54-item questionnaire distributed into 12 multi-item scales. The overall score range is
13 from 0 to 100 scales. Higher values indicate better quality of life [76].
14

15
16 Data will be collected by a blinded physical therapist who is an expert in neurological and
17 vestibular rehabilitation. The blind evaluation will be performed at several points in the
18 study: before the intervention, at the end of the intervention and 3 and 6 months post-
19 intervention (Table 3).
20
21

22 **Sample size calculation**

23
24 A major reason for conducting a pilot study is to determine initial data in order to perform
25 a sample size calculation for a larger trial [77]. For this reason, a formal sample size is
26 not calculated. However, following the recommendations of good practice for the design
27 and analysis of feasibility and pilot studies in preparation for RCT [77, 78], we aim to
28 recruit at least 30 subjects (15/group).
29
30
31

32 **Statistical analysis**

33
34 Normal distribution of the variables will be assessed by the Shapiro-Wilk Test, and the
35 Levene Test will be carried out for the variance homogeneity. The description of
36 quantitative variables will draw on central tendency measures and dispersion as mean and
37 standard deviation, when they follow a normal distribution. When variables do not follow
38 this distribution, median, minimum and maximum intervals and percentiles, which are of
39 interest for research purposes, will be reported. Additionally, the results of qualitative
40 variables will be shown as absolute and relative frequencies.
41
42

43
44 For normal distribution, the Student t-test will be implemented to compare means of
45 independent-samples. On the other hand, similar non-parametric tests will be applied in
46 case of non-normal distribution. The Cohen criteria will be followed to assess the effect
47 size of the studied variables. 95% confidence intervals will be considered. The intention-
48 to-treat principles will be considered for all analyses. Graphical and numerical analysis
49 of the data will be conducted using SPSS 25.0 (IBM Corp, Armonk, NY, USA) and
50 GraphPad PRISM (GraphPad Inc, San Diego, CA, USA).
51
52
53
54

55 **Data management and monitoring**

56
57 The research will not have an established data monitoring committee because main
58 decisions will be consensual between investigators. All data will be codified and recorded
59
60

1
2
3 in an encrypted database by a number (in step of the name for example) known only by
4 researcher team. Data will not be disclosed to third parties without participant consent.
5

6 Falls or any other adverse events derived along the intervention will be recorded by the
7 therapists in a registry. These events will be communicated to principal investigator of
8 study.
9

10 11 12 **Ethics and dissemination**

13
14 The study was approved by the Andalusian Review Board and Ethics Committee Virgen
15 Macarena-Virgen del Rocio Hospitals (ID 2148-N-19, 25th March 2020). All participants
16 will undergo and accept informed consent before data compilation. The investigators will
17 disseminate the study results via publication in peer-reviewed scientific journals.
18
19

20 21 22 **DISCUSSION**

23
24 The current protocol for this pilot RCT aims to assess the feasibility and safety of a
25 vestibular rehabilitation in patients with MS through an immersive virtual reality
26 intervention compared to the conventional approach. Likewise, we will evaluate the
27 changes occurred in dizziness, postural control and fatigue for both study groups after the
28 vestibular intervention.
29

30
31 Although, VR is a booming tool in scientific literature for neurorehabilitation and
32 vestibular rehabilitation, the immersive systems have been poorly studied before and no
33 previous researches are found in MS population [43,79,80]. Nevertheless, now with
34 affordable prices, current VRi devices own a high-resolution graphics, higher frames per
35 second, less delay and latency, and an accurate software and hardware [81,82]. All this
36 enhance the sense of presence and immersion of the subject and reduce the possible
37 appearance of cybersickness as Weech et al. [83] confirm. Thanks to VRi tracking
38 (gyroscopes, accelerometers and magnetometer) and software systems that record head
39 and corporal movements in six degrees of freedom, it is possible to perform exercises in
40 different postural circumstances, just as our experimental protocol (sit down, standing,
41 single leg support, tandem and standing on foam surface). All this ensure virtual
42 environment verticality by automatic adaptations. [53,84]. Furthermore, the command
43 centre of movements and multisensorial stimulation are primarily found at cephalic level
44 in HMD, becoming VRi a suitable device for vestibular rehabilitation [57,85–87].
45
46
47
48

49 Concerning to vestibular rehabilitation, authors as Zeigelboim et al. [88] and Pavan et al.
50 [89] declared that that the specific vestibular exercises protocol developed by Cawthorne-
51 Cooksey improved dizziness and vertigo in MS patients [90,91]. Additionally, Afrasiabir
52 et al. [49] and Karami et al. [50] support that Cawthorne-Cooksey vestibular training
53 improved fatigue and enhance balance of MS patients, respectively. This gold standard
54 protocol was the one selected as our control group intervention and taken as the reference
55 to develop the VRi vestibular intervention for the experimental group, owing to its
56 demonstrated effectiveness. Furthermore, this one presents some limitations solved
57 through VRi and its multimodal variant by providing extrinsic feedback during exercise
58 execution, cognitive and task-oriented training, multisensorial stimulation and avoiding
59
60

1
2
3 humdrum exercise repetitions thank to motivational and enjoyable environment. The
4 recent systematic review of Soltani et al. [92] supports the HMD as a feasible and safety
5 intervention to improve balance in older adults, because of this we expected that VRi
6 vestibular intervention will be safe and feasible in MS population [45,93–95].

7
8 Viziano et al. [34] and Micarelli et al. [33] studied the effect on unilateral vestibular
9 hypofunction after a smartphone HMD vestibular intervention combined with
10 conventional vestibular therapy compared to conventional approach. Both authors
11 reported significant differences in dizziness and balance between groups in favours of
12 smartphone HMD group ($p < 0.001$). These beneficial effects are forecast for VRi
13 headsets which hold better usability results than smartphones or monitors [96,97].
14 Moreover, VRi headset as Oculus are associated to a minor presence of cybersickness
15 than smartphones HMD [98].

16
17 Regarding the application of VRi strategies in MS, the study of Ozkul et al. [99] showed
18 better results for balance and fatigue in participant allocated in VRi balance intervention
19 than conventional balance training or Jacobson's progressive relaxation exercise,
20 respectively. However, interventions between groups were no homogeneous, which could
21 be a source of bias. In contrast, the aim of our vestibular protocol is to achieve a
22 standardize and homogeneous intervention to improve dizziness, balance, fatigue and
23 quality of life in MS population.

24
25 Previous research of Hsu et al. [100] and Yeh et al. [31] based their VR experimental
26 intervention on the Cawthorne-Cooksey protocol in non-MS patients with peripheral
27 vestibular problems. Both authors apply the same own develop software in contraposition
28 of commercial type exergames used in the current VRi protocol. Despite that own develop
29 software is designed considering patients' needs and characteristics, commercial VR
30 games have been reported in scientific research to be effective in MS [101]. Exergames
31 of our protocol can be obtained costless by anyone while the mentioned software is not
32 available to people outside the research. Also, our intervention only needs the “all in one”
33 Oculus Quest HMD against the 3 virtual devices (Nintendo Wii, Microsoft Kinect and
34 3D glasses used by them. This restricts the possibility to get a portable device to
35 implement a home-based or telerehabilitation program.

36
37 Owe to SARS-CoV-2, telerehabilitation strategies have been boosted in the last year
38 [102], although this type of intervention joined to VR has been poorly studied in MS
39 population [103]. A recent study of ten MS participants showed satisfactory results in
40 balance and gait, but not for fatigue, after a telerehabilitation intervention based on
41 Nintendo Wii exergames [104]. Regarding to our protocol, thanks that Oculus Quest is
42 wireless and portable, exercises could be performed at laboratory, public or private clinic
43 and at home. Additionally, this HMD have two features to secure safety. First one is a
44 restricted game zone to avoid blows, and if you get out it, real physical context will be
45 displayed on the headset. Second, the virtual content of the session could be supervised
46 through the Oculus App or via streaming, which is essential in telerehabilitation or home-
47 based program [105].

48
49 As conclusion, this pilot RCT protocol describes the first immersive virtual reality
50 intervention based on a gold standard vestibular therapy addressed to MS population.
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60

Declaration of conflicting interests.

Authors of this papers declared no potential conflicts of interest with respect to the research, authorship, and/or publication of this article.

Author contributions

CGM, MDCV and MJCH conceptualised and designed the study. CGM wrote the first draft of the manuscript with critical input from MJCH. MDCV, MJCH, JCHR, EPP and RPC contributed significantly to the revision of the manuscript. All authors read and approved the final manuscript.

Funding statement

This research received no specific grant from any funding agency in the public, commercial or not-for-profit sectors.

REFERENCES

- 1 Oh J, Vidal-Jordana A, Montalban X. Multiple sclerosis: Clinical aspects. *Curr Opin Neurol* 2018;**31**:752–9. doi:10.1097/WCO.0000000000000622
- 2 Péran P, Nemmi F, Dutilleul C, *et al.* Neuroplasticity and brain reorganization associated with positive outcomes of multidisciplinary rehabilitation in progressive multiple sclerosis: A fMRI study. *Mult Scler Relat Disord* 2020;**42**:102127. doi:10.1016/j.msard.2020.102127
- 3 Perez-Carmona N, Fernandez-Jover E, Sempere AP. Epidemiologia de la esclerosis multiple en España. *Rev Neurol* 2019;**69**:32–8. doi:10.33588/rn.6901.2018477
- 4 Wallin MT, Culpepper WJ, Nichols E, *et al.* Global, regional, and national burden of multiple sclerosis 1990–2016: a systematic analysis for the Global Burden of Disease Study 2016. *Lancet Neurol* 2019;**18**:269–85. doi:10.1016/S1474-4422(18)30443-5
- 5 Thompson AJ, Baranzini SE, Geurts J, *et al.* Multiple sclerosis. *Lancet* 2018;**391**:1622–36. doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(18)30481-1
- 6 Ozgen G, Karapolat H, Akkoc Y, *et al.* Is customized vestibular rehabilitation effective in patients with multiple sclerosis? A randomized controlled trial. *Eur J Phys Rehabil Med* 2016;**52**:466–78.
- 7 Van Emmerik REA, Remelius JG, Johnson MB, *et al.* Postural control in women with multiple sclerosis: Effects of task, vision and symptomatic fatigue. *Gait Posture* 2010;**32**:608–14. doi:10.1016/j.gaitpost.2010.09.002
- 8 Barin L, Salmen A, Disanto G, *et al.* The disease burden of Multiple Sclerosis from the individual and population perspective: Which symptoms matter most? *Mult Scler Relat Disord* 2018;**25**:112–21. doi:10.1016/j.msard.2018.07.013
- 9 Gunn HJ, Newell P, Haas B, *et al.* Identification of risk factors for falls in multiple

- 1
2
3 sclerosis: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Phys Ther* 2013;**93**:504–13.
4 doi:10.2522/ptj.20120231
5
- 6 10 Dobson R, Giovannoni G. Multiple sclerosis – a review. *Eur J Neurol* 2019;**26**:27–
7 40. doi:10.1111/ene.13819
8
- 9 11 Tramontano M, Cinnera AM, Manzari L, *et al.* Vestibular rehabilitation has
10 positive effects on balance, fatigue and activities of daily living in highly disabled
11 multiple sclerosis people: A preliminary randomized controlled trial. *Restor*
12 *Neurol Neurosci* 2018;**36**:709–18. doi:10.3233/RNN-180850
13
- 14 12 Klatt BN, Sparto PJ, Terhorst L, *et al.* Relationship between subjective visual
15 vertical and balance in individuals with multiple sclerosis. *Physiother Res Int*
16 2019;**24**:1–7. doi:10.1002/pri.1757
17
- 18 13 Doty RL, MacGillivray MR, Talab H, *et al.* Balance in multiple sclerosis:
19 relationship to central brain regions. *Exp Brain Res* 2018;**236**:2739–50.
20 doi:10.1007/s00221-018-5332-1
21
- 22 14 Naranjo EN, Cleworth TW, Allum JHJ, *et al.* Vestibulo-spinal and vestibulo-
23 ocular reflexes are modulated when standing with increased postural threat. *J*
24 *Neurophysiol* 2015;**115**:833–42. doi:10.1152/jn.00626.2015
25
- 26 15 Murray AJ, Croce K, Belton T, *et al.* Balance Control Mediated by Vestibular
27 Circuits Directing Limb Extension or Antagonist Muscle Co-activation.
28 *CellReports* 2018;**22**:1325–38. doi:10.1016/j.celrep.2018.01.009
29
- 30 16 Hall CD, Heusel-Gillig L, Tusa RJ, *et al.* Efficacy of gaze stability exercises in
31 older adults with dizziness. In: *Journal of Neurologic Physical Therapy*. J Neurol
32 Phys Ther 2010. 64–9. doi:10.1097/NPT.0b013e3181d8e6d8
33
- 34 17 Zeigelboim BS, Arruda WO, Mangabeira-Albernaz PL, *et al.* Vestibular findings
35 in relapsing, remitting multiple sclerosis: A study of thirty patients. *Int Tinnitus J*
36 2008;**14**:139–45.
37
- 38 18 Frohman EM, Kramer PD, Dewey RB, *et al.* Benign paroxysmal positioning
39 vertigo in multiple sclerosis: Diagnosis, pathophysiology and therapeutic
40 techniques. *Mult Scler* 2003;**9**:250–5. doi:10.1191/1352458503ms901oa
41
- 42 19 Han BI, Song HS, Kim JS. Vestibular rehabilitation therapy: Review of
43 indications, mechanisms, and key exercises. *J Clin Neurol* 2011;**7**:184–96.
44 doi:10.3988/jcn.2011.7.4.184
45
- 46 20 Whitney SL, Alghwiri AA, Alghadir A. *An overview of vestibular rehabilitation*.
47 1st ed. Elsevier B.V. 2016. doi:10.1016/B978-0-444-63437-5.00013-3
48
- 49 21 García-Muñoz C, Cortés-Vega M-D, Heredia-Rizo AM, *et al.* Effectiveness of
50 Vestibular Training for Balance and Dizziness Rehabilitation in People with
51 Multiple Sclerosis: A Systematic Review and Meta-Analysis. *J Clin Med*
52 2020;**9**:1–17. doi:10.3390/jcm9020590
53
- 54 22 Synnott E, Baker K. The Effectiveness of Vestibular Rehabilitation on Balance
55 Related Impairments among Multiple Sclerosis Patients: A Systematic Review. *J*
56 *Mult Scler* 2020;**7**:1–8.
57
- 58 23 Cooksey FS. Rehabilitation in Vestibular Injuries. *J R Soc Med* 1946;**39**:273–8.
59
60

- 1
2
3 doi:10.1177/003591574603900523
4
5 24 Tjernström F, Zur O, Jahn K. Current concepts and future approaches to vestibular
6 rehabilitation. *J Neurol* 2016;**263**:65–70. doi:10.1007/s00415-015-7914-1
7
8 25 Hebert JR, Corboy JR. The association between multiple sclerosis-related fatigue
9 and balance as a function of central sensory integration. *Gait Posture* 2013;**38**:37–
10 42. doi:10.1016/j.gaitpost.2012.10.015
11
12 26 Gunn HJ, Newell P, Haas B, *et al.* Identification of Risk Factors for Falls in
13 Multiple Sclerosis: A Systematic Review and Meta-Analysis. 2013.
14 <https://academic.oup.com/ptj/article/93/4/504/2735399> (accessed 16 Sep 2020).
15
16 27 Hain TC. Neurophysiology of vestibular rehabilitation. *NeuroRehabilitation*
17 2011;**29**:127–41. doi:10.3233/NRE-2011-0687
18
19 28 Brown KE, Whitney SL, Marchetti GF, *et al.* Physical therapy for central
20 vestibular dysfunction. *Arch Phys Med Rehabil* 2006;**87**:76–81.
21 doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2005.08.003
22
23 29 García-Muñoz C, Cortés-Vega M-D, Heredia-Rizo AM, *et al.* Effectiveness of
24 Vestibular Training for Balance and Dizziness Rehabilitation in People with
25 Multiple Sclerosis: A Systematic Review and Meta-Analysis. *J Clin Med*
26 2020;**9**:590. doi:10.3390/jcm9020590
27
28 30 Alahmari KA, Sparto PJ, Marchetti GF, *et al.* Comparison of virtual reality based
29 therapy with customized vestibular physical therapy for the treatment of vestibular
30 disorders. *IEEE Trans Neural Syst Rehabil Eng* 2014;**22**:389–99.
31 doi:10.1109/TNSRE.2013.2294904
32
33 31 Yeh SC, Chen S, Wang PC, *et al.* Interactive 3-dimensional virtual reality
34 rehabilitation for patients with chronic imbalance and vestibular dysfunction.
35 *Technol Heal Care* 2014;**22**:915–21. doi:10.3233/THC-140855
36
37 32 Hsu SY, Fang TY, Yeh SC, *et al.* Three-dimensional, virtual reality vestibular
38 rehabilitation for chronic imbalance problem caused by Ménière's disease: a pilot
39 study*. *Disabil Rehabil* 2017;**39**:1601–6. doi:10.1080/09638288.2016.1203027
40
41 33 Micarelli A, Viziano A, Augimeri I, *et al.* Three-dimensional head-mounted
42 gaming task procedure maximizes effects of vestibular rehabilitation in unilateral
43 vestibular hypofunction: A randomized controlled pilot trial. *Int J Rehabil Res*
44 2017;**40**:325–32. doi:10.1097/MRR.0000000000000244
45
46 34 Micarelli A, Viziano A, Micarelli B, *et al.* Vestibular rehabilitation in older adults
47 with and without mild cognitive impairment: Effects of virtual reality using a head-
48 mounted display. *Arch Gerontol Geriatr* 2019;**83**:246–56.
49 doi:10.1016/j.archger.2019.05.008
50
51 35 Meldrum D, Herdman S, Vance R, *et al.* Effectiveness of Conventional Versus
52 Virtual Reality-Based Balance Exercises in Vestibular Rehabilitation for
53 Unilateral Peripheral Vestibular Loss: Results of a Randomized Controlled Trial.
54 *Arch Phys Med Rehabil* 2015;**96**:1319–1328.e1. doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2015.02.032
55
56 36 Viziano A, Micarelli A, Augimeri I, *et al.* Long-term effects of vestibular
57 rehabilitation and head-mounted gaming task procedure in unilateral vestibular
58 hypofunction: a 12-month follow-up of a randomized controlled trial. *Clin Rehabil*
59
60

- 2019;**33**:24–33. doi:10.1177/0269215518788598
- 37 Yeh SC, Huang MC, Wang PC, *et al.* Machine learning-based assessment tool for imbalance and vestibular dysfunction with virtual reality rehabilitation system. *Comput Methods Programs Biomed* 2014;**116**:311–8. doi:10.1016/j.cmpb.2014.04.014
- 38 Rosiak O, Krajewski K, Woszczak M, *et al.* Evaluation of the effectiveness of a Virtual Reality-based exercise program for Unilateral Peripheral Vestibular Deficit. *J Vestib Res Equilib Orientat* 2019;**28**:409–15. doi:10.3233/VES-180647
- 39 Casuso-Holgado MJ, Martín-Valero R, Carazo AF, *et al.* Effectiveness of virtual reality training for balance and gait rehabilitation in people with multiple sclerosis: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Clin Rehabil* 2018;**32**:1220–34. doi:10.1177/0269215518768084
- 40 Rosiak O, Krajewski K, Woszczak M, *et al.* Evaluation of the effectiveness of a Virtual Reality-based exercise program for Unilateral Peripheral Vestibular Deficit. *J Vestib Res Equilib Orientat* 2019;**28**:409–15. doi:10.3233/VES-180647
- 41 Szpak A, Michalski SC, Loetscher T. Exergaming with Beat Saber: An Investigation of Virtual Reality Aftereffects. *J Med Internet Res* 2020;**22**. doi:10.2196/19840
- 42 Servotte JC, Goosse M, Campbell SH, *et al.* Virtual Reality Experience: Immersion, Sense of Presence, and Cybersickness. *Clin Simul Nurs* 2020;**38**:35–43. doi:10.1016/j.ecns.2019.09.006
- 43 Meldrum D, Burrows L, Cakrt O, *et al.* Vestibular rehabilitation in Europe: a survey of clinical and research practice. *J Neurol* 2020;**267**:24–35. doi:10.1007/s00415-020-10228-4
- 44 Kinne BL, Owens KJ, Rajala BA, *et al.* Effectiveness of home-based virtual reality on vestibular rehabilitation outcomes: a systematic review. *Phys Ther Rev* 2019;**24**:280–90. doi:10.1080/10833196.2019.1647382
- 45 Peruzzi A, Cereatti A, Della Croce U, *et al.* Effects of a virtual reality and treadmill training on gait of subjects with multiple sclerosis: A pilot study. *Mult Scler Relat Disord* 2016;**5**:91–6. doi:10.1016/j.msard.2015.11.002
- 46 Bergeron M, Lortie CL, Guitton MJ. Use of Virtual Reality Tools for Vestibular Disorders Rehabilitation: A Comprehensive Analysis. *Adv Med* 2015;**2015**:1–9. doi:10.1155/2015/916735
- 47 Chan AW, Tetzlaff JM, Altman DG, *et al.* SPIRIT 2013 statement: Defining standard protocol items for clinical trials. *Ann. Intern. Med.* 2013;**158**:200–7. doi:10.7326/0003-4819-158-3-201302050-00583
- 48 Schulz KF, Altman DG, Moher D. CONSORT 2010 statement: Updated guidelines for reporting parallel group randomized trials. *Ann. Intern. Med.* 2010;**152**:726–32. doi:10.7326/0003-4819-152-11-201006010-00232
- 49 Afrasiabifar A, Karami F, Najafi Doulatabad S. Comparing the effect of Cawthorne–Cooksey and Frenkel exercises on balance in patients with multiple sclerosis: a randomized controlled trial. *Clin Rehabil* 2018;**32**:57–65. doi:10.1177/0269215517714592

- 1
2
3 50 Karami F, Afrasiabifar A, Doulatabad SN. Comparing the effectiveness of
4 vestibular rehabilitation and frenkel exercise on fatigue reduction in patients with
5 multiple sclerosis: A randomized controlled trial. *Iran Red Crescent Med J*
6 2018;**20**. doi:10.5812/ircmj.68913
7
- 8 51 Whitney SL, Sparto PJ. Physical Therapy Principles in Rehabilitation.
9 *NeuroRehabilitation* 2011;**29**:157–66. doi:10.3233/NRE-2011-0690.Physical
10
- 11 52 Lai B, Davis D, Narasaki-jara M, *et al*. Feasibility of a Commercially Available
12 Virtual Reality System to Achieve Exercise Guidelines in Youth With Spina
13 Bifida: Mixed Methods Case Study Corresponding Author: 2020;**8**.
14 doi:10.2196/20667
15
- 16 53 Saker M, Frith J. Coextensive space: virtual reality and the developing relationship
17 between the body, the digital and physical space. *Media, Cult Soc* 2020;**42**:1427–
18 42. doi:10.1177/0163443720932498
19
- 20 54 Brooke J. SUS: A Retrospective. 2013.
21
- 22 55 Bangor A, Kortum PT, Miller JT. An empirical evaluation of the system usability
23 scale. *Int J Hum Comput Interact* 2008;**24**:574–94.
24 doi:10.1080/10447310802205776
25
- 26 56 Ventura S. Immersive Versus Non-immersive Experience: Exploring the
27 Feasibility of Memory Assessment Through 360 ° Technology. 2019;**10**.
28 doi:10.3389/fpsyg.2019.02509
29
- 30 57 Lubetzky A V., Kelly J, Wang Z, *et al*. Contextual sensory integration training via
31 head mounted display for individuals with vestibular disorders: a feasibility study.
32 *Disabil Rehabil Assist Technol* 2020;**0**:1–11.
33 doi:10.1080/17483107.2020.1765419
34
- 35 58 Saredakis D, Szpak A, Birckhead B, *et al*. Factors associated with virtual reality
36 sickness in head-mounted displays: A systematic review and meta-analysis. *Front*
37 *Hum Neurosci* 2020;**14**. doi:10.3389/fnhum.2020.00096
38
- 39 59 Van De Wyngaerde KM, Lee MK, Jacobson GP, *et al*. The Component Structure
40 of the Dizziness Handicap Inventory (DHI): A Reappraisal. *Otol Neurotol*
41 2019;**40**:1217–23. doi:10.1097/MAO.0000000000002365
42
- 43 60 Tamber AL, Wilhelmsen KT, Strand LI. Measurement properties of the Dizziness
44 Handicap Inventory by cross-sectional and longitudinal designs. *Health Qual Life*
45 *Outcomes* 2009;**7**:1–16. doi:10.1186/1477-7525-7-101
46
- 47 61 Yorke A, Ward I, Vora S, *et al*. Measurement Characteristics and Clinical Utility
48 of the Dizziness Handicap Inventory Among Individuals With Vestibular
49 Disorders. *Arch Phys Med Rehabil* 2013;**94**:2313–4.
50 doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2013.07.007
51
- 52 62 Cattaneo D, Jonsdottir J, Repetti S. Reliability of four scales on balance disorders
53 in persons with multiple sclerosis. *Disabil Rehabil* 2007;**29**:1920–5.
54 doi:10.1080/09638280701191859
55
- 56 63 Cattaneo D, Regola A, Meotti M. Validity of six balance disorders scales in
57 persons with multiple sclerosis. *Disabil Rehabil* 2006;**28**:789–95.
58 doi:10.1080/09638280500404289
59
60

- 1
2
3 64 Cachupe WJC, Shifflett B. Measurement in Physical Education and Exercise
4 Science Reliability of Biodex Balance System Measures. 2009;37–41.
5 doi:10.1207/S15327841MPEE0502
6
- 7 65 Parraca JA, Olivares PR, Carbonell-Baeza A, *et al.* Test-retest reliability of biodex
8 balance SD on physically active old people. *J Hum Sport Exerc* 2011;6:444–51.
9 doi:10.4100/jhse.2011.62.25
10
- 11 66 Drouin JM, Valovich-McLeod TC, Shultz SJ, *et al.* Reliability and validity of the
12 Biodex system 3 pro isokinetic dynamometer velocity, torque and position
13 measurements. *Eur J Appl Physiol* 2004;91:22–9. doi:10.1007/s00421-003-0933-
14 0
15
- 16 67 Ghait AS, Elheneidi EI, Shendy WS, *et al.* Evaluation of Stability and Postural
17 Control in Patients With Multiple Sclerosis Pre and Post Balance Program on
18 Biodex Balance System. *Int J Physiother Res* 2019;7:2993–6.
19 doi:10.16965/ijpr.2018.191
20
- 21 68 Atteya A, Elwishy A, Kishk N, *et al.* Assessment of postural balance in multiple
22 sclerosis patients. *Egypt J Neurol Psychiatry Neurosurg* 2019;55.
23 doi:10.1186/s41983-018-0049-4
24
- 25 69 Mehta T, Young H-J, Lai B, *et al.* Comparing the Convergent and Concurrent
26 Validity of the Dynamic Gait Index with the Berg Balance Scale in People with
27 Multiple Sclerosis. *Healthcare* 2019;7:27. doi:10.3390/healthcare7010027
28
- 29 70 Moore JL, Potter K, Blankshain K, *et al.* A Core Set of Outcome Measures for
30 Adults With Neurologic Conditions Undergoing Rehabilitation. *J Neurol Phys*
31 *Ther* 2018;42:174–220. doi:10.1097/NPT.0000000000000229
32
- 33 71 Marchesi O, Vizzino C, Meani A, *et al.* Fatigue in multiple sclerosis patients with
34 different clinical phenotypes: a clinical and mri study. *Eur J Neurol* 2020;:0–3.
35 doi:10.1111/ene.14471
36
- 37 72 Taul-Madsen L, Dalgas U, Kjølhed T, *et al.* A Head-to-Head Comparison of an
38 Isometric and a Concentric Fatigability Protocol and the Association With Fatigue
39 and Walking in Persons With Multiple Sclerosis. *Neurorehabil Neural Repair*
40 2020;34:523–32. doi:10.1177/1545968320920250
41
- 42 73 Larson RD. Psychometric properties of the modified fatigue impact scale. *Int J MS*
43 *Care* 2013;15:15–20. doi:10.7224/1537-2073.2012-019
44
- 45 74 Mathiowetz V. Test-retest reliability and convergent validity of the fatigue impact
46 scale for persons with multiple sclerosis. *Am J Occup Ther* 2003;57:389–95.
47 doi:10.5014/ajot.57.4.389
48
- 49 75 Heiskanen S, Meriläinen P, Pietilä AM. Health-related quality of life - Testing the
50 reliability of the MSQOL-54 instrument among MS patients. *Scand J Caring Sci*
51 2007;21:199–206. doi:10.1111/j.1471-6712.2007.00456.x
52
- 53 76 Ochoa-Morales A, Hernández-Mojica T, Paz-Rodríguez F, *et al.* Quality of life in
54 patients with multiple sclerosis and its association with depressive symptoms and
55 physical disability. *Mult Scler Relat Disord* 2019;36.
56 doi:10.1016/j.msard.2019.101386
57
- 58 77 Lancaster GA, Dodd S, Williamson PR. Design and analysis of pilot studies:
59
60

- 1
2
3 recommendations for good practice. *J Eval Clin Pract* 2004; **10**(2):307-12. doi:
4 10.1111/j..2002.384.doc.x.
5
- 6 78 Eldridge SM, Lancaster GA, Campbell MJ, Thabane L, Hopewell S, Coleman CL,
7 Bond CM. Defining Feasibility and Pilot Studies in Preparation for Randomised
8 Controlled Trials: Development of a Conceptual Framework. *PLoS One* 2016;
9 **11**(3):e0150205. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0150205
10
- 11 79 Dunlap PM, Holmberg JM, Whitney SL. Vestibular rehabilitation: Advances in
12 peripheral and central vestibular disorders. *Curr Opin Neurol* 2019;**32**:137–44.
13 doi:10.1097/WCO.0000000000000632
14
- 15 80 Song JJ. Virtual reality for vestibular rehabilitation. *Clin Exp Otorhinolaryngol*
16 2019;**12**:329–30. doi:10.21053/ceo.2019.00983
17
- 18 81 Kourtesis P, Collina S, Doumas LAA, *et al.* Technological Competence Is a Pre-
19 condition for Effective Implementation of Virtual Reality Head Mounted Displays
20 in Human Neuroscience: A Technological Review and Meta-Analysis. *Front Hum*
21 *Neurosci* 2019;**13**:1–17. doi:10.3389/fnhum.2019.00342
22
- 23 82 Stanney K, Lawson BD, Rokers B, *et al.* Identifying Causes of and Solutions for
24 Cybersickness in Immersive Technology: Reformulation of a Research and
25 Development Agenda. *Int J Hum Comput Interact* 2020;**36**:1783–803.
26 doi:10.1080/10447318.2020.1828535
27
- 28 83 Weech S, Kenny S, Barnett-cowan M. Presence and Cybersickness in Virtual
29 Reality Are Negatively Related: A Review. 2019;**10**:1–19.
30 doi:10.3389/fpsyg.2019.00158
31
- 32 84 Lavalley SM, Yershova A, Katsev M, *et al.* Head tracking for the Oculus Rift. *Proc*
33 *- IEEE Int Conf Robot Autom* 2014;:187–94. doi:10.1109/ICRA.2014.6906608
34
- 35 85 Lubetzky A V., Wang Z, Krasovsky T. Head mounted displays for capturing head
36 kinematics in postural tasks. *J Biomech* 2019;**86**:175–82.
37 doi:10.1016/j.jbiomech.2019.02.004
38
- 39 86 Xu X, Chen KB, Lin JH, *et al.* The accuracy of the Oculus Rift virtual reality head-
40 mounted display during cervical spine mobility measurement. *J Biomech*
41 2015;**48**:721–4. doi:10.1016/j.jbiomech.2015.01.005
42
- 43 87 Rosiak O, Jozefowicz-Korczynska M. Role of head-mounted displays in
44 enhancing vestibular rehabilitation effects: Comment on “Evaluation of the
45 effectiveness of a Virtual Reality-based exercise program for Unilateral Peripheral
46 Vestibular Deficit”. *J Vestib Res* 2019;:1–2. doi:10.3233/ves-180665
47
- 48 88 Zeigelboim BS, Breno P, Liberalesso N, *et al.* Clinical benefits to vestibular
49 rehabilitation in multiple sclerosis. Report of 4 cases Abstract. 2010.
50 www.tinnitusjournal.com (accessed 27 Feb 2021).
51
- 52 89 Pavan K, Marangoni BEM, Schmidt KB, *et al.* Reabilitação vestibular em
53 pacientes com esclerose múltipla remitente-recorrente. *Arq Neuropsiquiatr*
54 2007;**65**:332–5. doi:10.1590/S0004-282X2007000200027
55
- 56 90 Farzin F, Golpayegani M, Faraji F, Shahrjerdi S GP. The Effect of Vestibular
57 Rehabilitation on Dizziness and Balance in Patient with Multiple Sclerosis. *J Arak*
58 *Uni Med Sci* 2018;**21**:65–74.
59
60

- 1
2
3 91 Feshki F, Banaeifar A, Kasbparast M. The Effects of a 6-Week Selected Balance
4 and Cawthorne-Cooksey Exercises on Static Balance and Mobility in Female
5 Patients With Multiple Sclerosis. *Phys Treat - Specif Phys Ther* 2020;**10**:169–76.
6 doi:10.32598/ptj.10.3.449.1
7
- 8 92 Soltani P, Andrade R. The Influence of Virtual Reality Head-Mounted Displays on
9 Balance Outcomes and Training Paradigms: A Systematic Review. *Front Sport*
10 *Act Living* 2021;**2**. doi:10.3389/fspor.2020.531535
11
- 12 93 Dara M, Susan H, Roisin M, *et al*. Effectiveness of conventional versus virtual
13 reality based vestibular rehabilitation in the treatment of dizziness, gait and balance
14 impairment in adults with unilateral peripheral vestibular loss: A randomised
15 controlled trial. *BMC Ear, Nose Throat Disord* 2012;**12**. doi:10.1186/1472-6815-
16 12-3
17
- 18 94 Meldrum D, Glennon A, Herdman S, *et al*. Virtual reality rehabilitation of balance:
19 Assessment of the usability of the Nintendo Wii ® Fit Plus. *Disabil Rehabil Assist*
20 *Technol* 2012;**7**:205–10. doi:10.3109/17483107.2011.616922
21
- 22 95 Massetti T, Dias T, Crocetta TB, *et al*. The Clinical Utility of Virtual Reality in
23 Neurorehabilitation: A Systematic Review. Published Online First: 2018.
24 doi:10.1177/1179573518813541
25
- 26 96 Hupont I, Gracia J, Sanagustin L, *et al*. How do new visual immersive systems
27 influence gaming QoE? A use case of serious gaming with Oculus Rift. *2015 7th*
28 *Int Work Qual Multimed Exp QoMEX 2015* Published Online First: 2015.
29 doi:10.1109/QoMEX.2015.7148110
30
- 31 97 Papachristos NM, Vrellis I, Mikropoulos TA. A Comparison between Oculus Rift
32 and a Low-Cost Smartphone VR Headset: Immersive User Experience and
33 Learning. *Proc - IEEE 17th Int Conf Adv Learn Technol ICAALT 2017* 2017;**;**477–
34 81. doi:10.1109/ICALT.2017.145
35
- 36 98 Guna J, Geršak G, Humar I, *et al*. Virtual Reality Sickness and Challenges Behind
37 Different Technology and Content Settings. *Mob Networks Appl* 2020;**25**:1436–
38 45. doi:10.1007/s11036-019-01373-w
39
- 40 99 Ozkul C, Guclu-Gunduz A, Yazici G, *et al*. Effect of immersive virtual reality on
41 balance, mobility, and fatigue in patients with multiple sclerosis: A single-blinded
42 randomized controlled trial. *Eur J Integr Med* 2020;**35**:101092.
43 doi:10.1016/j.eujim.2020.101092
44
- 45 100 Hsu SY, Fang TY, Yeh SC, *et al*. Three-dimensional, virtual reality vestibular
46 rehabilitation for chronic imbalance problem caused by Ménière's disease: a pilot
47 study*. *Disabil Rehabil* 2017;**39**:1601–6. doi:10.1080/09638288.2016.1203027
48
- 49 101 Parra-Moreno M, Rodríguez-Juan JJ, Ruiz-Cárdenas JD. Use of commercial video
50 games to improve postural balance in patients with multiple sclerosis:a systematic
51 review and meta-analysis of randomised controlled clinical trials. *Neurol (English*
52 *Ed* Published Online First: 2019. doi:10.1016/j.nrleng.2017.12.002
53
- 54 102 Suso-Martí L, La Touche R, Herranz-Gómez A, *et al*. Effectiveness of
55 Telerehabilitation in Physical Therapist Practice: An Umbrella and Mapping
56 Review with Meta–Meta-Analysis. *Phys Ther* Published Online First: 22 February
57 2021. doi:10.1093/ptj/pzab075
58
59
60

- 1
2
3 103 Gutiérrez RO, Galán Del Río F, Cano-De La Cuerda R, *et al.* A telerehabilitation
4 program by virtual reality-video games improves balance and postural control in
5 multiple sclerosis patients. *NeuroRehabilitation* 2013;**33**:545–54.
6 doi:10.3233/NRE-130995
7
8 104 Chanpimol S, Benson K, Maloni H, *et al.* Acceptability and outcomes of an
9 individualized exergaming telePT program for veterans with multiple sclerosis: a
10 pilot study. *Arch Physiother* 2020;**10**:1–10. doi:10.1186/s40945-020-00089-5
11
12 105 Morone G, Girardi S, Ghanbari Ghooshchy S, *et al.* *Wearable Devices and Virtual*
13 *Reality for Neurorehabilitation: An Opportunity for Home Rehabilitation.*
14 Springer International Publishing 2019. doi:10.1007/978-3-030-01845-0_120
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22

FIGURES LENGEND

23
24 Figure 1: The CONSORT Flow Diagram of the participants recruitment and progress
25 through the phases of the trial.
26

27 Figure 2: Virtual environments of exergames from the VRi vestibular rehabilitation.
28 Oculus Quest. Facebook, Inc.
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60

Table 1. Description of initial phase of vestibular intervention in both groups of study base on conventional protocol of Cawthorne- Cooksey exercises

Block of exercises	CG: Duration/ repetition	CG intervention: Cawthorne- Cooksey protocol	EG intervention: adaptation of Cawthorne- Cooksey protocol to virtual environments	EG: Duration/ repetition
Sit down: eyes and head movement	15 minutes Each exercise will be performed 10 slow repetitions and then 10 faster repetition	1. Stare a finger put in front of the face; move it closer and farther	Main room of First Steps Take the pin-pong ball and put it in front of the face and move it closer and farther	27 minutes (combination of two blocks is performed because some exercises are answered by the same exergame) - Main room of First Steps: 11 minutes (10 slow repetitions and then 10 faster repetitions) - Shots in the Space: 7 minutes (all guns) - Beat saber: 3 minutes (1 song)
		2. Move the head to the right and the left, with open eyes	First Steps: Main room and Shots in the Space. Move and object in front of eyes and follow it + Shooting targets that appeared in the exergame	
		3. Move the head up and down, with open eyes	Shots in the Space (First Steps). Shooting target that appeared randomly inside the virtual environment	
		4. Look up and down while the head is fixed	Beat Saber + Main room of First Step. Cutting blocks with saber while head is fixed / hit a ball in the main room and fixated gaze on its movement while head is fixed	
		5. Look to the right and left while the head is fixed		
		6. Repeat exercise 4 and 5 in close eyes condition	Not possible in virtual environment	
Sit down: head and body movement	15 minutes Each exercise will be performed 10 slow repetitions and then 10 faster repetition	1. Look an object placed in the floor. Then bring it above the head and place it again on the floor. Along all the movement look to the object.	Main room of First Steps Take a block from the virtual desk and bring to the floor and then above your head, while staring at it	
		2. Shrink your shoulders and do circular movements	Dance with Robot (First Steps) Shrink shoulder while dancing with a Robot	
		3. Bend forward and move an object around your knees	Main room of First Steps Bend forward and move a virtual block between the knees	

Standing up exercises	15 minutes Each exercise will be performed 5 slow repetitions and then 5 faster repetition	1. Sit down and stand up and vice versa with open eyes	Beat saber	18 minutes - Beat sabe: 3 minutes (1 song) - Baseball: 8 minutes - Tennis: 4 minutes - Bowling: 6 minutes
		2. Sit down and stand up and vice versa with close eyes	Not possible in virtual environment	
		3. Stand up moving to the right while standing	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Stand up moving to the right or the left while taking a bowling ball	
		4. Stand up moving to the left while standing		
		5. In front of your face, throw a ball from one hand to the other	Baseball/ Tennis (Sports Scrambles) Throw or hit al ball in front of your face	
		6. Under the knee level, throw a ball from one hand to the other	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Throw the ball to hit the bows under the knee level	

Table 2. Description of advanced phase of vestibular exercises for both groups

Exercises for both groups	CG: Duration and frequency	Control group	Experimental group	EG: Duration and frequency
1. Changing from sitting to standing and vice versa	10 repetitions	From a situation of sitting in a chair stand up and throw a ball	Main room of first Steps Take a block from virtual desk and when the subject stands up throw it a virtual sign situated inside the virtual environment	10 repetitions
2. Move and throw an object from one hand to the other while standing with feet together. Staring all the time to the object.	10 repetitions moving the object 10 repetitions throwing the object	Move a ball at eyes level and then throw it from one hand to the other	Main room of first Steps Move a virtual block at eyes level Take a virtual block and throw it from one hand to the other	10 repetitions moving the object 10 repetitions throwing the object
3. 360° turn	10 repetitions to the right 10 repetitions to the left	Turn 360° degrees and throw a ball to a target	Main room of first Steps Take a virtual block turn 360 ° and throw it to a located target in the environment	10 repetitions to the right 10 repetitions to the left
4. Moving the head with narrow base of support	15 repetitions (Example: 1 repetition look to the right)	Move head to right and left with feet together	Main room of first Steps In standing position with narrow base of support hit a ball and follow with the head its movements	5 repetitions (Example: 1 repetition is until the ball stops)
5. Stare an object put in front of the face; move it closer and farther while	10 slow repetitions 10 fast repetitions	Stare a small ball and move it closer or farther to your face	Main room of first Steps Take the pin-pong ball and put it in front of the face and move it closer and farther	10 slow repetitions 10 fast repetitions

standing on foam surface				
6. Fast side head movements while standing on foam surface	15 repetitions	Throwing a ball to the right and left to the left while standing on a foam surface. Follow the ball with the head	Main room of First Steps Take the pin-pong racquet and hit blocks to one side and another following them with the head	15 repetitions
7. Move and object to the floor and bring it above your head while standing on a foam surface	10 repetitions	Taking a ball and make the exercise	Main room of First Steps Taking a virtual block from the desk perform the exercise	10 repetitions
8. Head movements while alternative single leg support	15 repetitions	Look to the right and the left while you maintain a monopodal balance	Shots in the Space (First Steps) Shooting targets just with one pistol, while single leg support	1 game
9. Head movements in a tandem position	15 repetitions	Look to one side and other while maintaining a tandem position	Shots in the Space Shooting targets with double gun while you maintain a tandem position	1 game
10. Head movements while standing on a foam surface	15 repetitions	Look to one side and other while standing on a foam surface	Shots in the Space Shooting targets with a machine gun while standing on a foam surface	1 game
11. Ocular movements with fixed head while standing on foam surface	20 repetitions (5 to right 5 to left 5 up 5 down)	Move eyes with fixed head while standing on a foam surface	Beat Saber Hit and cut blocks in a specific direction with sabers while standing on a foam surface	1 game
12. Throw a ball while standing on a foam surface	15 repetitions	Throw a ball to the physiotherapist and catch it again	Baseball (Sports Scrambles) Throw the ball in a baseball stadium while standing on a foam surface	1 game

13. Bowling with narrow base of support	10 repetitions	Bowl with feet together	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Bowl with feet together	1 game
14. Bowling while standing on a foam surface	10 repetitions	Perform the exercise	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Perform the exercise	1 game
15. Head movements while walking through a corridor	20 repetitions	Walk down a corridor while moving head	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Walk down a bowling alley, while moving head side to side and the throw the bowling ball	2 games

For peer review only

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46

Table 3. Data collection

Data and outcomes of study	Assessment details	Screening and recruitment	Baseline T0	During intervention	After intervention T1	Follow-up at 3 months T2	Follow-up at 6 months T3
Eligibility assessment		X					
Demographic variables		X					
Feasibility	Usability: SUS Participation rate Retention rate Adherence rate				X		
Safety	Cybersickness: SSQ Falls/ adverse events registry			X	X		
Dizziness	DHI		X		X	X	X
Static Balance	Biodex Balance System: Length, antero-posterior, mediolateral sway and velocity of centre of pressure. Open and close eyes condition. Firm or foam surface.		X		X	X	X
Dynamic Balance	BBS		X		X	X	X
Fatigue	MFIS		X		X	X	X
Quality of life	MSQoL-54		X		X	X	X

DHI: Dizziness Handicap inventory; BBS: Berg Balance Scale; MFIS: Modified Fatigue Impact Scale; MSQoL-54: Multiple Sclerosis Quality of Life- 54; SSQ: Simulator Sickness Questionnaire; SUS: System Usability Scale.

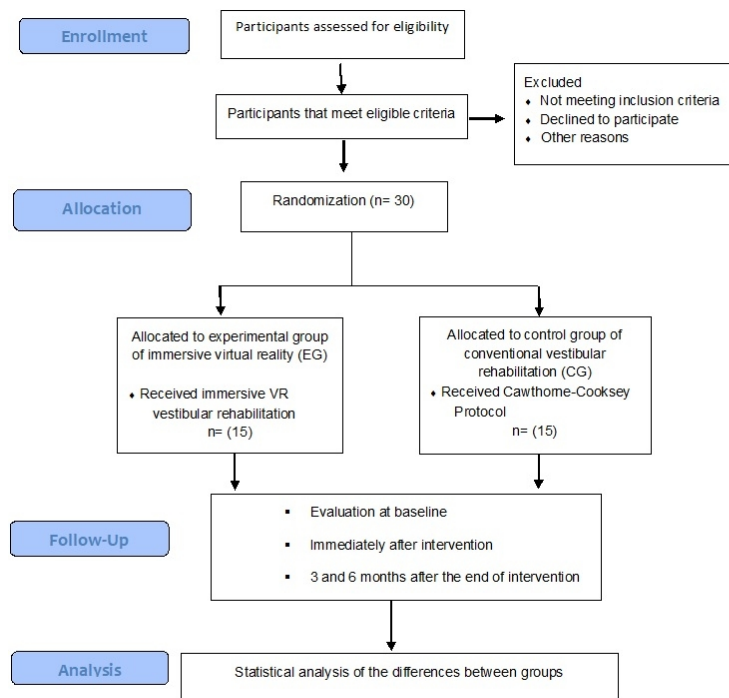


Figure 1. The CONSORT Flow Diagram of the participants recruitment and progress through the phases of the trial.

Figure 1. The CONSORT Flow Diagram of the participants recruitment and progress through the phases of the trial.

264x211mm (96 x 96 DPI)



Figure 2. Virtual environments of exergames from the VRi vestibular rehabilitation. Oculus Quest. Facebook, Inc.

1. Main room of First Steps
2. Dance with Robot
3. Shots in the Space
4. Beat Saber
5. Tennis (Sport Scrambles)
6. Baseball (Sport Scrambles)
7. Bowling (Sport Scrambles)

264x204mm (96 x 96 DPI)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60



STANDARD PROTOCOL ITEMS: RECOMMENDATIONS FOR INTERVENTIONAL TRIALS

SPIRIT 2013 Checklist: Recommended items to address in a clinical trial protocol and related documents*

Section/item	Item No	Description	Addressed on page number
Administrative information			
Title	1	Descriptive title identifying the study design, population, interventions, and, if applicable, trial acronym	___ 2 ___
Trial registration	2a	Trial identifier and registry name. If not yet registered, name of intended registry	___ 2 ___
	2b	All items from the World Health Organization Trial Registration Data Set	_____
Protocol version	3	Date and version identifier	_____
Funding	4	Sources and types of financial, material, and other support	___ 12 ___
Roles and responsibilities	5a	Names, affiliations, and roles of protocol contributors	___ 12 ___
	5b	Name and contact information for the trial sponsor	_____
	5c	Role of study sponsor and funders, if any, in study design; collection, management, analysis, and interpretation of data; writing of the report; and the decision to submit the report for publication, including whether they will have ultimate authority over any of these activities	___ 12 ___
	5d	Composition, roles, and responsibilities of the coordinating centre, steering committee, endpoint adjudication committee, data management team, and other individuals or groups overseeing the trial, if applicable (see Item 21a for data monitoring committee)	___ 12 ___

bmjopen-2021-051478 on 22 November 2021. Downloaded from <http://bmjopen.bmj.com/> on April 26, 2024 by guest. Protected by copyright.

1	Introduction			
2				
3	Background and rationale	6a	Description of research question and justification for undertaking the trial, including summary of relevant studies (published and unpublished) examining benefits and harms for each intervention	___ 3 ___
4				
5				
6		6b	Explanation for choice of comparators	___ 3 ___
7				
8	Objectives	7	Specific objectives or hypotheses	___ 4 ___
9				
10	Trial design	8	Description of trial design including type of trial (eg, parallel group, crossover, factorial, single group), allocation ratio, and framework (eg, superiority, equivalence, noninferiority, exploratory)	___ 2 ___
11				
12				
13				
14	Methods: Participants, interventions, and outcomes			
15				
16	Study setting	9	Description of study settings (eg, community clinic, academic hospital) and list of countries where data will be collected. Reference to where list of study sites can be obtained	___ 5 ___
17				
18				
19	Eligibility criteria	10	Inclusion and exclusion criteria for participants. If applicable, eligibility criteria for study centres and individuals who will perform the interventions (eg, surgeons, psychotherapists)	___ 5 ___
20				
21				
22	Interventions	11a	Interventions for each group with sufficient detail to allow replication, including how and when they will be administered	___ 6-7 + Table 1 and 2 ___
23				
24		11b	Criteria for discontinuing or modifying allocated interventions for a given trial participant (eg, drug dose change in response to harms, participant request, or improving/worsening disease)	___ ___
25				
26		11c	Strategies to improve adherence to intervention protocols, and any procedures for monitoring adherence (eg, drug tablet return, laboratory tests)	___ ___
27				
28		11d	Relevant concomitant care and interventions that are permitted or prohibited during the trial	___ 5 ___
29				
30	Outcomes	12	Primary, secondary, and other outcomes, including the specific measurement variable (eg, systolic blood pressure), analysis metric (eg, change from baseline, final value, time to event), method of aggregation (eg, median, proportion), and time point for each outcome. Explanation of the clinical relevance of chosen efficacy and harm outcomes is strongly recommended	___ 7-9 ___
31				
32				
33				
34	Participant timeline	13	Time schedule of enrolment, interventions (including any run-ins and washouts), assessments, and visits for participants. A schematic diagram is highly recommended (see Figure)	___ Table 3 ___
35				
36				
37				
38				
39				
40				
41				
42				
43				
44				
45				
46				

1 Sample size 14 Estimated number of participants needed to achieve study objectives and how it was determined, including 9
 2 clinical and statistical assumptions supporting any sample size calculations

3
 4 Recruitment 15 Strategies for achieving adequate participant enrolment to reach target sample size 4
 5

6 **Methods: Assignment of interventions (for controlled trials)**

7 Allocation:

8
 9
 10 Sequence 16a Method of generating the allocation sequence (eg, computer-generated random numbers), and list of any 4
 11 generation factors for stratification. To reduce predictability of a random sequence, details of any planned restriction
 12 (eg, blocking) should be provided in a separate document that is unavailable to those who enrol participants
 13 or assign interventions

14
 15
 16 Allocation 16b Mechanism of implementing the allocation sequence (eg, central telephone; sequentially numbered, 4
 17 concealment opaque, sealed envelopes), describing any steps to conceal the sequence until interventions are assigned
 18 mechanism

19
 20 Implementation 16c Who will generate the allocation sequence, who will enrol participants, and who will assign participants to 4
 21 interventions

22
 23 Blinding (masking) 17a Who will be blinded after assignment to interventions (eg, trial participants, care providers, outcome 4
 24 assessors, data analysts), and how

25
 26 17b If blinded, circumstances under which unblinding is permissible, and procedure for revealing a participant's
 27 allocated intervention during the trial

28
 29
 30 **Methods: Data collection, management, and analysis**

31
 32 Data collection 18a Plans for assessment and collection of outcome, baseline, and other trial data, including any related 8
 33 methods processes to promote data quality (eg, duplicate measurements, training of assessors) and a description of
 34 study instruments (eg, questionnaires, laboratory tests) along with their reliability and validity, if known.
 35 Reference to where data collection forms can be found, if not in the protocol

36
 37 18b Plans to promote participant retention and complete follow-up, including list of any outcome data to be 8
 38 collected for participants who discontinue or deviate from intervention protocols

bmjopen-2025-051478 on 22 November 2025
 Downloaded from <http://bmjopen.bmj.com/> on April 20, 2024 by guest. Protected by copyright.

bmjopen-2021-01-478 on 22 November 2021. Downloaded from <http://bmjopen.bmj.com/> on April 20, 2024 by guest. Protected by copyright.

1	Data management	19	Plans for data entry, coding, security, and storage, including any related processes to promote data quality (eg, double data entry; range checks for data values). Reference to where details of data management procedures can be found, if not in the protocol	9
2				
3				
4				
5	Statistical methods	20a	Statistical methods for analysing primary and secondary outcomes. Reference to where other details of the statistical analysis plan can be found, if not in the protocol	10
6				
7				
8		20b	Methods for any additional analyses (eg, subgroup and adjusted analyses)	
9				
10		20c	Definition of analysis population relating to protocol non-adherence (eg, as randomised analysis), and any statistical methods to handle missing data (eg, multiple imputation)	
11				
12				
13				
14	Methods: Monitoring			
15				
16	Data monitoring	21a	Composition of data monitoring committee (DMC); summary of its role and reporting structure; statement of whether it is independent from the sponsor and competing interests; and reference to where further details about its charter can be found, if not in the protocol. Alternatively, an explanation of why a DMC is not needed	10
17				
18				
19				
20				
21				
22		21b	Description of any interim analyses and stopping guidelines, including who will have access to these interim results and make the final decision to terminate the trial	
23				
24				
25	Harms	22	Plans for collecting, assessing, reporting, and managing solicited and spontaneously reported adverse events and other unintended effects of trial interventions or trial conduct	8,10
26				
27				
28	Auditing	23	Frequency and procedures for auditing trial conduct, if any, and whether the process will be independent from investigators and the sponsor	
29				
30				
31				
32	Ethics and dissemination			
33				
34	Research ethics approval	24	Plans for seeking research ethics committee/institutional review board (REC/IRB) approval	10
35				
36				
37	Protocol amendments	25	Plans for communicating important protocol modifications (eg, changes to eligibility criteria, outcomes, analyses) to relevant parties (eg, investigators, REC/IRBs, trial participants, trial registries, journals, regulators)	10
38				
39				
40				
41				
42				
43				
44				
45				
46				

1	Consent or assent	26a	Who will obtain informed consent or assent from potential trial participants or authorised surrogates, and how (see Item 32)	8
2				
3				
4		26b	Additional consent provisions for collection and use of participant data and biological specimens in ancillary studies, if applicable	
5				
6				
7	Confidentiality	27	How personal information about potential and enrolled participants will be collected, shared, and maintained in order to protect confidentiality before, during, and after the trial	8,10
8				
9				
10	Declaration of interests	28	Financial and other competing interests for principal investigators for the overall trial and each study site	9
11				
12				
13	Access to data	29	Statement of who will have access to the final trial dataset, and disclosure of contractual agreements that limit such access for investigators	
14				
15				
16	Ancillary and post-trial care	30	Provisions, if any, for ancillary and post-trial care, and for compensation to those who suffer harm from trial participation	
17				
18				
19				
20	Dissemination policy	31a	Plans for investigators and sponsor to communicate trial results to participants, health care professionals, the public, and other relevant groups (eg, via publication, reporting in results databases, or other data sharing arrangements), including any publication restrictions	2,5
21				
22				
23				
24		31b	Authorship eligibility guidelines and any intended use of professional writers	
25				
26		31c	Plans, if any, for granting public access to the full protocol, participant-level dataset, and statistical code	
27				
28				
29	Appendices			
30				
31	Informed consent materials	32	Model consent form and other related documentation given to participants and authorised surrogates	Supplemental material
32				
33				
34				
35	Biological specimens	33	Plans for collection, laboratory evaluation, and storage of biological specimens for genetic or molecular analysis in the current trial and for future use in ancillary studies, if applicable	
36				
37				

*It is strongly recommended that this checklist be read in conjunction with the SPIRIT 2013 Explanation & Elaboration for important clarification on the items. Amendments to the protocol should be tracked and dated. The SPIRIT checklist is copyrighted by the SPIRIT Group under the Creative Commons [“Attribution-NonCommercial-NoDerivs 3.0 Unported”](https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0/) license.

bmjopen-2020-051476 on 22 November 2021. Downloaded from <http://bmjopen.bmj.com/> on April 20, 2024 by guest. Protected by copyright.

For peer review only

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46

BMJ Open

Feasibility and safety of an immersive virtual reality-based vestibular rehabilitation program in people with multiple sclerosis experiencing vestibular impairment: A protocol for a pilot randomised controlled trial

Journal:	<i>BMJ Open</i>
Manuscript ID	bmjopen-2021-051478.R1
Article Type:	Protocol
Date Submitted by the Author:	10-Jul-2021
Complete List of Authors:	GARCÍA-MUÑOZ, CRISTINA; University of Seville, Physiotherapy Casuso-Holgado, María-Jesús; University of Seville, Department of Physiotherapy Hernández-Rodríguez, Juan-Carlos Pinero-Pinto, Elena; Universidad de Sevilla, Departamento de Fisioterapia Palomo Carrión, Rocio; Universidad de Castilla-La Mancha - Campus de Toledo, Cortes-Vega, Maria-Dolores; University of Seville Faculty of Nursing Physiotherapy and Podology, Physiotherapy
Primary Subject Heading:	Neurology
Secondary Subject Heading:	Neurology, Rehabilitation medicine, Public health
Keywords:	Multiple sclerosis < NEUROLOGY, Rehabilitation medicine < INTERNAL MEDICINE, Adult neurology < NEUROLOGY

SCHOLARONE™
Manuscripts



I, the Submitting Author has the right to grant and does grant on behalf of all authors of the Work (as defined in the below author licence), an exclusive licence and/or a non-exclusive licence for contributions from authors who are: i) UK Crown employees; ii) where BMJ has agreed a CC-BY licence shall apply, and/or iii) in accordance with the terms applicable for US Federal Government officers or employees acting as part of their official duties; on a worldwide, perpetual, irrevocable, royalty-free basis to BMJ Publishing Group Ltd ("BMJ") its licensees and where the relevant Journal is co-owned by BMJ to the co-owners of the Journal, to publish the Work in this journal and any other BMJ products and to exploit all rights, as set out in our [licence](#).

The Submitting Author accepts and understands that any supply made under these terms is made by BMJ to the Submitting Author unless you are acting as an employee on behalf of your employer or a postgraduate student of an affiliated institution which is paying any applicable article publishing charge ("APC") for Open Access articles. Where the Submitting Author wishes to make the Work available on an Open Access basis (and intends to pay the relevant APC), the terms of reuse of such Open Access shall be governed by a Creative Commons licence – details of these licences and which [Creative Commons](#) licence will apply to this Work are set out in our licence referred to above.

Other than as permitted in any relevant BMJ Author's Self Archiving Policies, I confirm this Work has not been accepted for publication elsewhere, is not being considered for publication elsewhere and does not duplicate material already published. I confirm all authors consent to publication of this Work and authorise the granting of this licence.

Title:**Feasibility and safety of an immersive virtual reality-based vestibular rehabilitation program in people with multiple sclerosis experiencing vestibular impairment: A protocol for a pilot randomised controlled trial**

García-Muñoz, Cristina¹; Casuso-Holgado, María Jesús^{1*}; Hernández-Rodríguez, Juan Carlos²; Pinero-Pinto, Elena¹; Palomo-Carrión, Rocío^{3,4}; Cortés-Vega, María-Dolores¹

¹Department of Physiotherapy, Faculty of Nursing, Physiotherapy and Podiatry, University of Seville, C/Avicena s/n 41009 Sevilla, Spain.

²Dermatology Department, Hospital Universitario Virgen del Rocío, Av. Manuel Siurot, s/n, 41013 Sevilla, Spain.

³ Department of Nursery, Physiotherapy and Occupational Therapy, Faculty of Physiotherapy and Nursery, University of Castilla-La Mancha, 45071 Toledo, Spain.

⁴ GIFTO. Physiotherapy Research Group of Toledo, 45071 Toledo, Spain.

Authors:

Cristina García-Muñoz¹. <https://orcid.org/0000-0003-2621-2098>

María Jesús Casuso-Holgado ¹. <https://orcid.org/0000-0002-4217-6827>

Juan-Carlos Hernández-Rodríguez ². <https://orcid.org/0000-0003-2525-4069>

Elena Piñero-Pinto ¹. <https://orcid.org/0000-0001-9611-3939>

Rocío Palomo-Carrión ^{3, 4}. <https://orcid.org/0000-0003-4034-2585>

María-Dolores Cortés-Vega¹. <https://orcid.org/0000-0002-9514-8811>

*Corresponding author:

mcasuso@us.es

Faculty of Nursing, Physiotherapy and Podiatry, University of Seville,
C/Avicena s/n 41009 Sevilla, Spain

Tel.: +34-954486528, Fax: +34-954486527

Keywords: multiple sclerosis; dizziness; postural balance; fatigue; virtual reality.

Word count: 4479

Title:**Feasibility and safety of an immersive virtual reality-based vestibular rehabilitation program in people with multiple sclerosis experiencing vestibular impairment: A protocol for a pilot randomised controlled trial****ABSTRACT****Introduction**

Vestibular impairments could explain dizziness, balance disorder, and fatigue in patients with multiple sclerosis (MS). Vestibular system damage may have a central and/or peripheral origin in this disease. Thus, the MS patient population could benefit from a vestibular rehabilitation program to improve these symptoms. As a successful tool in neurological rehabilitation, virtual reality (VR) can also be implemented within a vestibular rehabilitation intervention.

Methods and analysis

This protocol describes a parallel-arm, pilot randomised controlled trial (RCT), with blinded assessments, in 30 patients with MS with vestibular impairment (Dizziness Handicap Inventory > 16). The experimental group will receive an immersive virtual reality (VRi) vestibular rehabilitation intervention based on the Cawthorne-Cooksey vestibular rehabilitation protocol; the control group will perform the conventional protocol. Each group will receive a seven-weeks intervention (20 sessions, 3 sessions/week). The primary outcomes are the feasibility and safety of the vestibular VRi intervention in patients with MS. Secondary outcome measures are the changes in dizziness symptoms, balance performance, fatigue, and quality of life. Evaluations will be carried out at baseline, immediately after intervention, and after a follow-up period of 3 and 6 months.

Ethics and dissemination

The study was approved by the Andalusian Review Board and Ethics Committee, Virgen Macarena-Virgen del Rocio Hospitals (ID 2148-N-19, 25th March 2020). Informed consent will be collected from participants who wish to participate in the research. The results of this research will be disseminated by using the literature in peer-reviewed scientific journals.

Trial registration number ClinicalTrials.gov NCT04497025.

Keywords: multiple sclerosis, vestibular diseases, dizziness, postural balance, fatigue, physical therapy modalities, virtual reality.

ARTICLE SUMMARY**Strengths and limitations of the study**

- This study will address a relevant gap in MS research regarding the improvement of dizziness, balance, and fatigue in patients through the first VR vestibular training protocol.

- As the VRi intervention is developed and based on the Cawthorne-Cooksey conventional vestibular rehabilitation protocol, it allows a homogeneous comparison between study groups.
- The VRi systems offer multisensory feedback, oriented tasks, and repetitions of exercises in a ludic environment, overcoming the limitations of the Cawthorne-Cooksey vestibular protocol.
- Blinding of participants and therapists is not possible due to the type of intervention.

INTRODUCTION

Multiple sclerosis (MS) is a chronic autoimmune disease characterised by inflammation, demyelination of the central nervous system, and axonal loss.[1,2] It affects more than 2.5 million people worldwide, and is one of the main non-traumatic causes of disability in young adults.[3–5] Balance disorders, dizziness, and fatigue are among the most common and troublesome symptoms in MS, repercussions on quality of life.[2,6–10] Fatigue is the most disabling manifestation in the study population, of which impairments in central sensory integration may be an underlying cause.[11,12] Likewise, vestibular symptoms such as vertigo, dizziness, and imbalance can enhance perceived fatigue.[13,14]

The affectation of the vestibular system is not only a notable problem in patients with MS, but could also be related to the progression of the disease.[15–18] There is a myriad of vestibular system disorders, which could have a peripheral (inner ear, vestibular nerve), central (brainstem and cerebellar), or combined source of damage.[18–20] Balance problems, lack of coordination in cephalic movement with regard to the body, ocular disturbances, and dizziness are symptoms related to vestibular system disorders, as well as MS[14,21–23] Postural deficits are associated with problems of the subjective visual vertical and dizziness during head movements, which are mediated by the vestibulo-ocular reflex (VOR).[21,24–26] Furthermore, impairments in the vestibulo-spinal reflex (VSR) can cause postural problems due to an inappropriate muscle response in imbalance situations.[26–30]. Central demyelination and/or peripheral disturbances can be possible aetiologies of vestibular impairments and their clinical manifestation in MS.[15,16,31,32] Patients with brainstem involvement identified in the Expanded Disability Status (EDSS) could be showing signs of balance, vestibular disorders, and greater disability.[33,34] Patients with MS could benefit from the goals of vestibular rehabilitation: decrease dizziness, improve ocular fixation, and improve stability, and its effect on daily living activities.[35–38]

Vestibular rehabilitation consists of exercises that provide accurate spatial information of the head with regard to body position while stimulating VOR, VSR, and somatosensory information.[7,36,39–41] Vestibular rehabilitation is based on mechanisms of substitution, adaptation, and habituation,[9,36] which appear to be helpful in both peripheral and central vestibular impairments.[31,42,43]

The effectiveness of conventional vestibular rehabilitation in improving dizziness, balance, and fatigue in patients with MS has recently been demonstrated in a meta-

1
2
3 analysis.[37] Although further research is needed, this meta-analysis reported that
4 vestibular rehabilitation is more effective than no intervention and at least as effective as
5 exercise-based interventions in any type of MS. Conversely, in the current scientific
6 literature, there is an exponential growth in the number of studies that evaluate the
7 usefulness of virtual reality (VR) applied to vestibular rehabilitation in other
8 diseases.[44–52] The usefulness of non-immersive VR for balance and gait training has
9 already been specifically proven in patients with MS.[53] Moreover, a recent review
10 found that immersive virtual reality (VRi) can present added clinical benefits compared
11 to conventional vestibular training.[54] The additional advantages of VRi compared to
12 conventional vestibular exercises are performance and repetition of exercises in a
13 motivational environment, oriented tasks, multisensory stimulation, extrinsic feedback,
14 and promotion of patient adherence.[55–60] All of these stimulate neuroplastic changes
15 in people with neurological affection as MS.[61] Within VRi, the modality of
16 interventions that integrates physical activity in a virtual environment is exergames which
17 has the aforementioned advantages and has proven to be effective for neurological
18 diseases.[62,63] Moreover, despite exercising through a VR system, it is perceived as less
19 exhausting.[64] Another remarkable benefit is the possibility of exposing a subject to a
20 large variety of exposures, boosting the vestibular neuroplastic mechanism of
21 habituation.[35,65] To the best of our knowledge, no previous research on VRi and
22 vestibular rehabilitation in MS has been performed. VRi allows the subject to complete
23 immersion within the 360° virtual environment, enhancing the feeling of presence.[66–
24 68] Several authors, such as Meldrum et al.,[69] have declared the need to develop a
25 standardised VR intervention protocol for vestibular rehabilitation and strengthen the
26 evidence of the vestibular approach in the MS population.[70–72]

27
28 Therefore, we wish to develop a VRi vestibular protocol for MS. Thus, the primary
29 purpose of this study is to determine the feasibility and safety of a VRi-based vestibular
30 rehabilitation program in MS population. Second, we aim to preliminarily evaluate the
31 effects of the vestibular VRi exercise protocol in comparison with conventional vestibular
32 training for improvement in dizziness, balance, fatigue, and quality of life in patients with
33 MS.

34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 **METHODS AND ANALYSIS**

44 45 **Study design**

46
47 This protocol describes a two-arm parallel group design and a single-blinded pilot
48 randomised clinical trial (RCT). To avoid bias during randomisation, the assessor will be
49 blinded to group allocation. The future pilot RCT is a prospective study, with an initial
50 evaluation of the sample before intervention, followed by an intervention period of 7
51 weeks. A further three evaluations will then be carried out immediately after intervention
52 and after follow-up periods of 3 and 6 months. The study design is illustrated in Figure 1.

53
54 This protocol meets the Standard Protocol Items: Recommendations for Interventional
55 Trials (SPIRIT).[73] This RCT will also be developed following instructions from the
56 Consolidated Standards of Reporting Trials (CONSORT).[74] It has been registered at
57 ClinicalTrials.gov with the identifier NCT04497025.
58
59
60

Study setting

The trial will be conducted at the Physical Therapy Department of the University of Sevilla (Spain). The Virgen Macarena Hospital will be the main healthcare institution involved in this study. The inclusion of other healthcare centres in the area is expected.

Participants and recruitment

Recruitment of participants is expected to start in September 2021 and is estimated to be completed by September 2022. This will be carried out in the participants' healthcare institutions. The research team will begin by contacting the physical therapists and medical directors of each centre. All subjects that potentially meet the eligibility criteria will be contacted and invited by phone to participate in the study. After providing oral and written information to the subjects, they will be free to decide if they wished to participate. Finally, people with MS who wish to participate in this study and meet the eligibility criteria will be asked for written informed consent (please see supplemental material for informed consent form).

Inclusion Criteria:

- Both male and female subjects aged 18-65 years
- Clinically diagnosed with any type of MS in accordance with the revised McDonald criteria. This will be assessed based on clinical history by a medical team.
- Walking ability according to the Expanded Disability Status Scale score ($EDSS \leq 6$). This will be assessed based on clinical history by a medical team.
- Brainstem or cerebellar involvement with ≥ 2 points in the second functional system of the EDSS.[75] This will be evaluated based on clinical history by a medical team.
- Objective presence of dizziness symptoms (Dizziness Handicap Inventory (DHI) ≥ 16). This will be assessed after informed consent acceptance by an expert vestibular physical therapist.
- Objective presence of fatigue (Modified Fatigue Impact Scale (MFIS) ≥ 38)[76] or balance problems (Berg Balance Scale (BBS) ≤ 47).[77]. This will be evaluated after the acceptance of participation in the study by an expert vestibular physical therapist.

Exclusion Criteria:

- Partial or complete blindness
- Cognitive impairment (Mini-Mental State Examination score ≤ 24)
- Another neurologic disorder contributing to balance impairment

- Disease relapse within the last 3 months (transitory exacerbations of the disease by the appearance of neurological clinical manifestations imbalance, dizziness, and more)[15,78,79]
- Changes in MS pharmacotherapy within the last 3 months
- History of vestibular rehabilitation within the last 6 months
- Acute cardiovascular or respiratory illnesses
- Contraindications to VRi use (epilepsy, spatiotemporal disorientation, and cognitive impairment)
- Any other contraindications to physical activity

Exclusion criteria will be assessed based on clinic history by a medical team.

Randomisation, concealment allocation, and blinding

Participants will be randomly allocated to one of the two intervention groups by an independent researcher. We will consider a 1:1 distribution ratio and a computer-generated random sequence. The independent researcher will be in charge of the randomisation process and place the allocation of participants in sealed and concealed envelopes. This researcher will inform participants of their random allocation and will provide them the informed consent forms. An expert physical therapist in vestibular rehabilitation will perform the intervention. The assessor will remain blinded to the participants' groups.

Patient and public involvement

No patients or public are involved in designing the trial, but a number of public organisations have been contacted for patient recruitment (for example, Hospital Virgen Macarena, Ilustre Colegio Profesional de Fisioterapeutas de Andalucía). Once the results are published, participants will be informed about them by e-mail in an understandable writing; furthermore, the researchers will perform meetings in each public organisation engaged in recruitment.

Interventions

Conventional Vestibular Rehabilitation Protocol (CG)

The control group (CG) will perform the conventional vestibular rehabilitation Cawthorne-Cooksey protocol exercises, which have also been used to develop experimental interventions.[39] These exercises aim to restore balance affected by vestibular dysfunction or train the vestibular system. This improves vestibular compensation through a mechanism of neuroplasticity, known as adaptation, habituation, and substitution.[35,65,80] The primary goal of these mechanisms is to adapt the VOR and VSR, habituate and substitute head movements that provoke vestibular and balance symptoms, and train dynamic balance.

1
2
3 As shown in Table 1, exercises are divided into three blocks, which will be performed
4 slowly at first and then faster. Participants allocated to the CG will receive this
5 conventional protocol three times per week for 7 weeks. Each session will last for 50 min,
6 and the rest time will be for at least 5 min. A total of 10 initial sessions and 10 advanced
7 sessions will be carried out. Based on previous studies, during the initial phase, exercises
8 of the first and second blocks will be carried out by 10 slow repetitions and 10 fast
9 repetitions.[81,82] The third block exercises will be repeated five times slowly and then
10 five times more quickly. The complete intervention time for each block is 15 min (Table
11 1). Once participants have exceeded the first ten sessions, they will begin with more
12 complex exercises. To developed these advanced vestibular exercises for both groups, the
13 principles and keys of Cawthorne-Cooksey,[39] Han et al.[35] and Whitney et al.[65] for
14 this type of rehabilitation were assumed. The advanced phases of intervention for
15 participants in the control group are described in Table 2. This intervention matches the
16 experimental group (EG), with the only difference being that exercises are not performed
17 in an immersive virtual environment. The exercise parameters in the advanced sessions
18 described in order of difficulty within the session are the amplitude of the support base,
19 alternative single leg support, tandem position, unstable surface, and walking while head
20 movements. The inclusion of these parameters will be carried out in the aforementioned
21 order to avoid the appearance of vestibular symptoms during the exercises. These
22 parameters provide proprioceptive disturbances and encourage vestibular training
23 through substitution of neural mechanisms.[35,65] Other parameters that train habituation
24 and adaptation mechanisms include the increasing speed of head movement or its range
25 of motion.[35,65] All parameters can be adapted to patient characteristics and progress
26 with the session (for example, modifying the base of support from higher to lower
27 amplitude on the firm and unstable surface).

28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35 The vestibular program will be conducted by an experienced vestibular rehabilitation
36 physical therapist, who will provide verbal indications and stay near the participants to
37 lend them confidence and decrease the risk of falling during the session.

38 39 Immersive Virtual Reality Intervention (EG)

40
41 Participants assigned to the EG will receive VRi vestibular rehabilitation through the
42 head-mounted display (HMD) Oculus Quest. VRi allows complete immersion in a 360°
43 virtual environment and enables interaction. Virtual immersive rehabilitation can only be
44 achieved with the use of a VR headset or HMD. In this protocol, the new generation
45 Oculus Quest equipment has been selected, which has some added advantages compared
46 to other similar HMDs. These advantages include the absence of movement sensors or
47 laptop installations, wireless option, portability, and a reduced risk of suffering from
48 cybersickness syndrome, owing to the high resolution and accurate movement
49 capture.[83,84]

50
51
52
53 To achieve homogeneous interventions over the two groups, the VRi intervention have
54 been designed based on the gold standard Cawthorne-Cooksey vestibular protocol.
55 Subjects in this group will receive the same number of sessions and duration as the CG.
56 Similar to the CG, the first 10 sessions of the VRi treatment will be carried out in the
57 sitting down position (eyes and head movement/head and body movement) and the last
58 one as standing up exercises. The number of repetitions and adaptation of VRi equated to
59
60

1
2
3 the conventional protocol for immersive virtual environments during the initial phase are
4 described in Table 1. In the initial phase, the advance phase exercises will be the same in
5 both groups, with the main difference being the interaction with the immersive virtual
6 environment. The advance phases of vestibular rehabilitation and the VRi-adapted
7 exercises are shown in Table 2. The exercise parameters described in the CG will be
8 applied in the EG as well. In addition, to prevent falls over interaction with virtual
9 environments, participants will be monitored and supervised by an expert physical
10 therapist.
11
12

13
14 *First Steps, Beat Saber demo and Sport Scrambles demo* games will be displayed in the
15 Oculus Quest Virtual Glasses to apply the vestibular protocol. These games respond to a
16 first-person exergame intervention in which subject actions are recreated simultaneously
17 inside the virtual environment. Furthermore, all selected games are commercially
18 available and have free access in the Oculus app to anyone who owns an HMD device.
19 *First Steps* is the onset game of Oculus, in which one learns to use the VRi device in a
20 playable way. This game consists of the *Main room* where the subject can interact with
21 virtual objects as virtual blocks, pin-pong racket and ball, hanging ball, and more. It also
22 contains two more virtual environments within the videogame. The first is a shooter game
23 called *Shots in the Space*, which aims to reach the highest score while shooting random
24 targets at a space station. This shooter is offered three options: a single gun, a double
25 gun, or a machine gun. The second is *Dance with Robot*, in which one dances and interacts
26 with a robot following some indications. *Beat saber* is a rhythm music game in which
27 blocks are slashed in a specific direction with a red (left hand) and blue (right hand) saber,
28 while trying to avoid some obstacles. *Sport Scrambles* consist of three sports games:
29 baseball, tennis, and bowling, in which one must defeat their opponent while balls,
30 rackets, or your baseball bat are randomly changing into a giraffe, a cheese, and so on.
31 The virtual scenarios are shown in Figure 2.
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

39 **Outcomes and measurements**

40 The primary outcomes will include the feasibility and safety of the experimental VRi
41 vestibular protocol. The feasibility of the study will be assessed using recruitment,[85]
42 adherence,[86] retention rates,[85] and usability of the VRi device.[87,88] Safety will be
43 examined by the appearance of cybersickness[89] and fatigue to exercise[90] along the
44 virtual reality treatment and a registry of falls and other adverse events. Pre-defined
45 thresholds for considering the feasibility and safety of the VRi intervention are described
46 in Table 3.
47
48

49 Secondary outcomes will drive to assess the changes in dizziness, balance, fatigue, and
50 quality of life after a VRi vestibular protocol compared with conventional vestibular
51 rehabilitation.
52
53

54 **Usability of the Virtual Reality System**

55
56 In combination with participation, retention, and adherence to treatment rates, feasibility
57 will be evaluated using the System Usability Scale (SUS). The SUS is a 10-item
58
59
60

1
2
3 questionnaire in which participants consider their perception of the VR device usability
4 using a 5-point Likert scale, where 0 means 'strongly disagree' and 5 means 'strongly
5 agree'. The overall score ranges from 0 to 100, which is obtained by multiplying the sum
6 of every item by 2.5. A higher score indicates higher usability.[87,88] To maintain the
7 blindness of the assessor, this measurement will be performed by the physiotherapist who
8 conducted the intervention.
9
10

11 12 13 Cybersickness Syndrome

14
15 To assess the safety of the intervention along with the fall and adverse events registry, the
16 appearance of cybersickness will be evaluated using the Simulator Sickness
17 Questionnaire (SSQ). The SSQ is implemented to measure the appearance of sickness
18 due to a virtual environment. The SSQ consists of a 16-item questionnaire divided into
19 three categories: nausea, oculomotor, and disorientation.[91,92] Scores ranging between
20 10 and 15 indicate significant symptoms, and those above 20 indicate a simulator
21 problem.[89] This scale will be provided by the physical therapist during each session.
22
23
24
25

26 Rating-of-Fatigue Scale

27
28 To examine safety along with the performance of the sessions, the appearance of fatigue
29 related to exercise will be evaluated through Rating-of-Fatigue (ROF) [90]. This scale is
30 a visual analogue rating scale ranging from 0 (non-fatigue) to 10 (totally
31 fatigued/exhausted). The main aim of this scale is to assess fatigue in myriad contexts
32 while exercising or during daily living activities. The ROF will be presented to the
33 participants in each session.
34
35
36
37

38 Dizziness

39
40 Dizziness symptoms will be assessed using the DHI. This self-assessment questionnaire
41 consists of 25-items divided into the following subscales: physical, emotional, and
42 functional. The physical and emotional subscales range from 0 to 36 points, and the
43 functional subscale ranges from 0 to 28 points. The total score is 100, which relates to the
44 highest level of disability and handicap.[93–95] This instrument is reliable and valid for
45 the study population.[96,97] The minimal clinical importance difference (MCID) has
46 been established at 18 points in patients with vestibular disorders.[95]
47
48
49
50

51 Balance

52
53 Static balance will be evaluated using the Biodex balance system. The aforementioned
54 system allows the registration of the location of the centre of pressure (CoP).[98–100]
55 Biodex has been proven to be a valid instrument for evaluating stability and postural
56 control in subjects with MS.[101, 102] Moreover, Biodex can compute the following
57 variables in relation to the CoP:
58
59

- Length (mm), the CoP trajectory throughout the platform surface.

- Anteroposterior (SAP) and mediolateral sway (SMS); these measure CoP deviation along each axis (mm).
- Velocity (mm/s) of CoP oscillation through the anteroposterior axis (VAP) and mediolaterally (VML).

Each variable will be assessed in open or close eyes condition and firm or foam surface, respectively.

The BBS will be used to measure dynamic balance. The BBS consists of 14-items, each ranging from 0 (cannot perform) to 4 (normal performance), where higher values indicate better dynamic balance.[103,104] This assesses the skills of sitting, standing, leaning, turning, and standing on a monopodal support. The BBS has proved to be reliable and valid for the study population.[96,97] The MCID for BBS has been set at 3 points for people with MS by Gervasonni et al.[105]

Fatigue

The MFIS is a self-reported questionnaire that evaluates the perceived impact of fatigue in patients with MS. This scale is composed of 21 items which assess the fatigue impact in three different domains. The global scale is divided into 9, 10, and 2 items that belong to the physical, cognitive, and psychosocial domains, respectively. The total score is 84, with higher scores indicating a higher impact of fatigue.[106,107] This scale is reliable and valid for measuring the impact of fatigue in subjects with MS.[108,109] MCID for MFIS has been established at 19.23% by Rietberg et al.[110] and 4 points by Scott et al.[111]

Quality of Life

To assess the changes perceived by participants in their quality of life, the reliable and valid multiple sclerosis quality of life scale 54 (MSQoL-54) will be used.[112] This is a 54-item questionnaire distributed into 12 multi-item scales. The overall score ranges from 0 to 100. Higher values indicate a better quality of life.[113]

Data will be collected by a blinded physical therapist who is an expert in neurological and vestibular rehabilitation. The blind evaluation will be performed at several points in the study: before the intervention, at the end of the intervention, and at 3 and 6 months post-intervention (Table 4).

Sample size calculation

A major reason for conducting a pilot study is to determine the initial data to perform a sample size calculation for a larger trial.[77] For this reason, the formal sample size is not calculated. However, following the recommendations of good practice for the design and analysis of feasibility and pilot studies in preparation for RCT,[77, 78] we aimed to recruit at least 30 subjects (15 per group).

Statistical analysis

To assess the feasibility and safety of the experimental VRi intervention, a descriptive data analysis will be implemented, taking into consideration the pre-defined thresholds for the primary outcomes (Table 3). Participants' flow will be analysed to report the proportion of subjects who are eligible, consenting, adhering to intervention, and have retention rates at 3 and 6 months. These data will help to identify possible modifications in the definitive trial design.

The normal distribution of the variables will be assessed using the Shapiro-Wilk test. For normal distribution, data will be reported as mean \pm standard deviation or as percentages. Similarly, for non-normal distribution, median, minimum and maximum values, and interquartile ranges (IQR) will be reported. Baseline differences between groups will be analysed using the chi-square test for categorical variables and the t-test or Mann-Whitney U test for continuous variables. This will help identify possible covariates.

Linear mixed models will be used to test group, time, and group-by-time interaction effects for all secondary variables. The analyses will be first unadjusted for any baseline characteristics and later adjusted for possible identified covariates (for example, gender or EDSS scores). An intention-to-treat approach will be used for data analysis.

Cohen's criteria will be followed to assess the effect sizes of the studied variables, but due to the pilot nature of the study, all the effect analyses must be considered exploratory only. However, these data will help in sample size calculations in a definitive RCT. For all tests, $p < 0.05$ will be considered statistically significant. Graphical and numerical analysis of the data will be conducted using SPSS (version 25.0; IBM Corp, Armonk, NY, USA) and GraphPad PRISM (GraphPad Inc., San Diego, CA, USA).

Data management and monitoring

The research will not have an established data monitoring committee because the main decisions will be consensual between investigators. All data will be codified and recorded in an encrypted database by a number (in step of the subjects' name, for example) known only by the researcher team. The data will not be disclosed to third parties without participant consent.

Falls or any other adverse events derived during the intervention will be recorded by the therapists in a registry. These events will be communicated to the principal investigator of the study.

ETHICS AND DISSEMINATION

The study was approved by the Andalusian Review Board and Ethics Committee Virgen Macarena-Virgen del Rocio Hospitals (ID 2148-N-19, 25th March 2020). All participants will undergo and provide informed consent before data compilation. The investigators will disseminate the study results through literature in peer-reviewed scientific journals.

DISCUSSION

The current protocol for this pilot RCT aims to assess the feasibility and safety of vestibular rehabilitation in patients with MS through a VRi intervention compared with the conventional approach. Likewise, we will evaluate the changes that occurred in dizziness, postural control, fatigue, and quality of life for both study groups after the vestibular intervention.

Technical progress of VRi

Due to the intrinsic advantages of VRi and the multimodal design [114] of the protocol, the limitations of the Cawthorne-Cooksey training are expected to be overcome by providing extrinsic feedback (game score and multisensorial stimulation) during exercise execution, cognitive and task-oriented training (exergames), and avoiding humdrum exercise repetitions because of the motivational and enjoyable environment . [54,114]

Owing to VRi tracking (gyroscopes, accelerometers, and magnetometers) and software systems that record head and corporal movements in six degrees of freedom, it is possible to perform exercises in different postural circumstances, similar to our experimental protocol (sitting down, standing, single leg support, tandem, and standing on foam surface), ensuring virtual environment verticality.[84,115] Furthermore, the command centre of movements and multisensory stimulation are primarily found at the cephalic level in HMD, making VRi a suitable device for vestibular rehabilitation.[91,116–118] Moreover, current VRi devices are affordable, own high-resolution graphics, higher frames per second, less delay and latency, and accurate software and hardware.[119,120] These enhance the sense of presence and immersion of the subject and reduce the possible appearance of cybersickness, as confirmed by Weech et al.[121]

Clinical applicability of VRi vestibular rehabilitation

The Cawthorne-Cooksey intervention, on which our VRi protocol is based, has been demonstrated to be effective in several populations, such as elderly people,[114] people with vertebrobasilar insufficiency,[122] and those with benign paroxysmal positional vertigo.[123] Thus, it is expected that the vestibular VRi intervention based on this gold standard could be effective in the mentioned populations, in addition to MS. However, to confirm this statement, extensive research is needed. In contrast, previous studies have reported the effectiveness of VRi in vestibular rehabilitation for unilateral vestibular hypofunction,[48,50] Ménière disease,[45,46] and traumatic brain injury.[124] On the other hand, the recent systematic review by Soltani et al.[125] supports HMD as a feasible and safe intervention to improve balance in older adults; because of this, we expect that VRi vestibular intervention will be safe and feasible in MS population [71,126–128].

Finally, telerehabilitation strategies combined with VR have been poorly studied in the MS population.[129] A recent study with ten MS participants showed satisfactory results in balance and gait, but not for fatigue, after a telerehabilitation intervention based on Nintendo Wii exergames.[130] With regard to our protocol, because Oculus Quest is wireless and portable, exercises can be performed at the laboratory, in public, in private

1
2
3 clinics, and at home. In addition, this HMD has two features to ensure safety. The first is
4 a restricted game zone to avoid blows, and on getting out, the real physical context will
5 be displayed on the headset. Second, the virtual content of the session can be supervised
6 through the Oculus app or via streaming, which is essential in telerehabilitation or home-
7 based programs.[131]
8
9

10 In conclusion, this pilot RCT protocol describes the first immersive VR intervention
11 based on a gold standard vestibular therapy for the MS population.
12

13 **Declaration of conflicting interests.**

14
15 Authors of this papers declared no potential conflicts of interest with respect to the
16 research, authorship, and/or publication of this article.
17

18 **Author contributions**

19
20 CGM, MDCV and MJCH conceptualised and designed the study. CGM wrote the first
21 draft of the manuscript with critical input from MJCH. MDCV, MJCH, JCHR, EPP and
22 RPC contributed significantly to the revision of the manuscript. All authors read and
23 approved the final manuscript.
24
25

26 **Funding statement**

27
28 This research received no specific grant from any funding agency in the public,
29 commercial or not-for-profit sectors.
30
31

32 REFERENCES

- 33
34 1 Oh J, Vidal-Jordana A, Montalban X. Multiple sclerosis: Clinical aspects. *Curr*
35 *Opin Neurol* 2018;**31**:752–9. doi:10.1097/WCO.0000000000000622
- 36
37 2 Péran P, Nemmi F, Dutilleul C, *et al.* Neuroplasticity and brain reorganization
38 associated with positive outcomes of multidisciplinary rehabilitation in
39 progressive multiple sclerosis: A fMRI study. *Mult Scler Relat Disord*
40 2020;**42**:102127. doi:10.1016/j.msard.2020.102127
- 41
42 3 Perez-Carmona N, Fernandez-Jover E, Sempere AP. Epidemiologia de la
43 esclerosis multiple en España. *Rev Neurol* 2019;**69**:32–8.
44 doi:10.33588/rn.6901.2018477
- 45
46 4 Wallin MT, Culpepper WJ, Nichols E, *et al.* Global, regional, and national
47 burden of multiple sclerosis 1990–2016: a systematic analysis for the Global
48 Burden of Disease Study 2016. *Lancet Neurol* 2019;**18**:269–85.
49 doi:10.1016/S1474-4422(18)30443-5
- 50
51 5 Thompson AJ, Baranzini SE, Geurts J, *et al.* Multiple sclerosis. *Lancet*
52 2018;**391**:1622–36. doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(18)30481-1
- 53
54 6 Ozgen G, Karapolat H, Akkoc Y, *et al.* Is customized vestibular rehabilitation
55 effective in patients with multiple sclerosis? A randomized controlled trial. *Eur J*
56 *Phys Rehabil Med* 2016;**52**:466–78.
- 57
58 7 Van Emmerik REA, Remelius JG, Johnson MB, *et al.* Postural control in women
59 with multiple sclerosis: Effects of task, vision and symptomatic fatigue. *Gait*
60

- 1
2
3 *Posture* 2010;**32**:608–14. doi:10.1016/j.gaitpost.2010.09.002
4
- 5 8 Barin L, Salmen A, Disanto G, *et al.* The disease burden of Multiple Sclerosis
6 from the individual and population perspective: Which symptoms matter most?
7 *Mult Scler Relat Disord* 2018;**25**:112–21. doi:10.1016/j.msard.2018.07.013
8
- 9 9 Gunn HJ, Newell P, Haas B, *et al.* Identification of risk factors for falls in
10 multiple sclerosis: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Phys Ther*
11 2013;**93**:504–13. doi:10.2522/ptj.20120231
12
- 13 10 Dobson R, Giovannoni G. Multiple sclerosis – a review. *Eur J Neurol*
14 2019;**26**:27–40. doi:10.1111/ene.13819
15
- 16 11 Manjaly ZM, Harrison NA, Critchley HD, *et al.* Pathophysiological and
17 cognitive mechanisms of fatigue in multiple sclerosis. *J Neurol Neurosurg*
18 *Psychiatry* 2019;**90**:642–51. doi:10.1136/jnnp-2018-320050
19
- 20 12 Hebert JR, Corboy JR, Manago MM, *et al.* Effects of Vestibular Rehabilitation
21 on Multiple Sclerosis–Related Fatigue and Upright Postural Control: A
22 Randomized Controlled Trial. *Phys Ther* 2011;**91**:1166–83.
23 doi:10.2522/ptj.20100399
24
- 25 13 Dhayalan D, Lund-Johansen M, Finnkirk M, *et al.* Fatigue in patients with
26 vestibular schwannoma. *Acta Neurochir (Wien)* 2019;**161**:1809–16.
27 doi:10.1007/s00701-019-04003-2
28
- 29 14 Tramontano M, Cinnera AM, Manzari L, *et al.* Vestibular rehabilitation has
30 positive effects on balance, fatigue and activities of daily living in highly
31 disabled multiple sclerosis people: A preliminary randomized controlled trial.
32 *Restor Neurol Neurosci* 2018;**36**:709–18. doi:10.3233/RNN-180850
33
- 34 15 Di Stadio A, Ralli M, Altieri M, *et al.* Audiovestibular symptoms in patients with
35 multiple sclerosis: A correlation between self-reported symptomatology and MRI
36 findings to monitor disease progression. *Mult Scler Relat Disord*
37 2020;**45**:102431. doi:10.1016/j.msard.2020.102431
38
- 39 16 Zeigelboim BS, Arruda WO, Mangabeira-Albernaz PL, *et al.* Vestibular findings
40 in relapsing, remitting multiple sclerosis: A study of thirty patients. *Int Tinnitus J*
41 2008;**14**:139–45.
42
- 43 17 Frohman E, Kramer P, Dewey R, *et al.* Benign paroxysmal positioning vertigo in
44 multiple sclerosis: Diagnosis, pathophysiology and therapeutic techniques. *Mult*
45 *Scler* 2003;**9**:250–5. doi:10.1191/1352458503ms901oa
46
- 47 18 Cochrane GD, Christy JB, Motl RW. Comprehensive Clinical Assessment of
48 Vestibular Function in Multiple Sclerosis. *J Neurol Phys Ther* 2021;**45**:228–34.
49 doi:10.1097/npt.0000000000000358
50
- 51 19 Strupp M, Długaiczek J, Ertl-Wagner BB, *et al.* Vestibular disorders: Diagnosis,
52 new classification and treatment. *Dtsch Arztebl Int* 2020;**117**:300–10.
53 doi:10.3238/arztebl.2020.0300
54
- 55 20 Dieterich M. Central vestibular disorders. *J Neurol* 2007;**254**:559–68.
56 doi:10.1007/s00415-006-0340-7
57
- 58 21 Klatt BN, Sparto PJ, Terhorst L, *et al.* Relationship between subjective visual
59
60

- 1
2
3 vertical and balance in individuals with multiple sclerosis. *Physiother Res Int*
4 2019;**24**:1–7. doi:10.1002/pri.1757
5
- 6 22 Doty RL, MacGillivray MR, Talab H, *et al.* Balance in multiple sclerosis:
7 relationship to central brain regions. *Exp Brain Res* 2018;**236**:2739–50.
8 doi:10.1007/s00221-018-5332-1
9
- 10 23 Cao H, Peyrodie L, Agnani O, *et al.* Evaluation of an Expanded Disability Status
11 Scale (EDSS) modeling strategy in multiple sclerosis. *Med Biol Eng Comput*
12 2015;**53**:1141–51. doi:10.1007/s11517-015-1383-7
13
- 14 24 Nakamura J, Shiozaki T, Tsujimoto N, *et al.* Role of somatosensory and/or
15 vestibular sensory information in subjective postural vertical in healthy adults.
16 *Neurosci Lett* 2020;**714**:134598. doi:10.1016/j.neulet.2019.134598
17
- 18 25 Hall CD, Heusel-Gillig L, Tusa RJ, *et al.* Efficacy of gaze stability exercises in
19 older adults with dizziness. In: *Journal of Neurologic Physical Therapy*. J Neurol
20 Phys Ther 2010. 64–9. doi:10.1097/NPT.0b013e3181d8e6d8
21
- 22 26 Naranjo EN, Cleworth TW, Allum JHJ, *et al.* Vestibulo-spinal and vestibulo-
23 ocular reflexes are modulated when standing with increased postural threat. *J*
24 *Neurophysiol* 2015;**115**:833–42. doi:10.1152/jn.00626.2015
25
- 26 27 Tanaka H, Nakamura J, Siozaki T, *et al.* Posture influences on vestibulospinal
27 tract excitability. *Exp Brain Res* Published Online First: 2021.
28 doi:10.1007/s00221-021-06033-8
29
- 30 28 Forbes PA, Siegmund GP, Schouten AC, *et al.* Task, muscle and frequency
31 dependent vestibular control of posture. *Front Integr Neurosci* 2015;**8**:1–12.
32 doi:10.3389/fnint.2014.00094
33
- 34 29 Tusa RJ. Dizziness. *Med Clin North Am* 2009;**93**:263–71.
35 doi:10.1016/j.mcna.2008.09.005
36
- 37 30 Murray AJ, Croce K, Belton T, *et al.* Balance Control Mediated by Vestibular
38 Circuits Directing Limb Extension or Antagonist Muscle Co-activation.
39 *CellReports* 2018;**22**:1325–38. doi:10.1016/j.celrep.2018.01.009
40
- 41 31 Frohman EM, Kramer PD, Dewey RB, *et al.* Benign paroxysmal positioning
42 vertigo in multiple sclerosis: Diagnosis, pathophysiology and therapeutic
43 techniques. *Mult Scler* 2003;**9**:250–5. doi:10.1191/1352458503ms901oa
44
- 45 32 Dunlap PM, Holmberg JM, Whitney SL. Vestibular rehabilitation: Advances in
46 peripheral and central vestibular disorders. *Curr Opin Neurol* 2019;**32**:137–44.
47 doi:10.1097/WCO.0000000000000632
48
- 49 33 Koura R, Hussein M. Vestibular-evoked myogenic potential: an easy
50 neurophysiological tool for evaluating brain stem involvement in multiple
51 sclerosis. *Egypt J Otolaryngol* 2018;**34**:144–8. doi:10.4103/ejo.ejo_73_17
52
- 53 34 Gabelić T, Krbot Skorić M, Adamec I, *et al.* The vestibular evoked myogenic
54 potentials (VEMP) score: A promising tool for evaluation of brainstem
55 involvement in multiple sclerosis. *Eur J Neurol* 2015;**22**:261–9.
56 doi:10.1111/ene.12557
57
- 58 35 Han BI, Song HS, Kim JS. Vestibular rehabilitation therapy: Review of
59
60

- indications, mechanisms, and key exercises. *J Clin Neurol* 2011;**7**:184–96. doi:10.3988/jcn.2011.7.4.184
- 36 Whitney SL, Alghwiri AA, Alghadir A. *An overview of vestibular rehabilitation*. 1st ed. Elsevier B.V. 2016. doi:10.1016/B978-0-444-63437-5.00013-3
- 37 García-Muñoz C, Cortés-Vega M-D, Heredia-Rizo AM, *et al*. Effectiveness of Vestibular Training for Balance and Dizziness Rehabilitation in People with Multiple Sclerosis : A Systematic Review and Meta-Analysis. *J Clin Med* 2020;**9**:1–17. doi:10.3390/jcm9020590
- 38 Synnott E, Baker K. The Effectiveness of Vestibular Rehabilitation on Balance Related Impairments among Multiple Sclerosis Patients: A Systematic Review. *J Mult Scler* 2020;**7**:1–8.
- 39 Cooksey FS. Rehabilitation in Vestibular Injuries. *J R Soc Med* 1946;**39**:273–8. doi:10.1177/003591574603900523
- 40 Tjernström F, Zur O, Jahn K. Current concepts and future approaches to vestibular rehabilitation. *J Neurol* 2016;**263**:65–70. doi:10.1007/s00415-015-7914-1
- 41 Hebert JR, Corboy JR. The association between multiple sclerosis-related fatigue and balance as a function of central sensory integration. *Gait Posture* 2013;**38**:37–42. doi:10.1016/j.gaitpost.2012.10.015
- 42 Hain TC. Neurophysiology of vestibular rehabilitation. *NeuroRehabilitation* 2011;**29**:127–41. doi:10.3233/NRE-2011-0687
- 43 Brown KE, Whitney SL, Marchetti GF, *et al*. Physical therapy for central vestibular dysfunction. *Arch Phys Med Rehabil* 2006;**87**:76–81. doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2005.08.003
- 44 Alahmari KA, Sparto PJ, Marchetti GF, *et al*. Comparison of virtual reality based therapy with customized vestibular physical therapy for the treatment of vestibular disorders. *IEEE Trans Neural Syst Rehabil Eng* 2014;**22**:389–99. doi:10.1109/TNSRE.2013.2294904
- 45 Yeh SC, Chen S, Wang PC, *et al*. Interactive 3-dimensional virtual reality rehabilitation for patients with chronic imbalance and vestibular dysfunction. *Technol Heal Care* 2014;**22**:915–21. doi:10.3233/THC-140855
- 46 Hsu SY, Fang TY, Yeh SC, *et al*. Three-dimensional, virtual reality vestibular rehabilitation for chronic imbalance problem caused by Ménière’s disease: a pilot study*. *Disabil Rehabil* 2017;**39**:1601–6. doi:10.1080/09638288.2016.1203027
- 47 Micarelli A, Viziano A, Augimeri I, *et al*. Three-dimensional head-mounted gaming task procedure maximizes effects of vestibular rehabilitation in unilateral vestibular hypofunction: A randomized controlled pilot trial. *Int J Rehabil Res* 2017;**40**:325–32. doi:10.1097/MRR.0000000000000244
- 48 Micarelli A, Viziano A, Micarelli B, *et al*. Vestibular rehabilitation in older adults with and without mild cognitive impairment: Effects of virtual reality using a head-mounted display. *Arch Gerontol Geriatr* 2019;**83**:246–56. doi:10.1016/j.archger.2019.05.008

- 1
2
3 49 Meldrum D, Herdman S, Vance R, *et al.* Effectiveness of Conventional Versus
4 Virtual Reality-Based Balance Exercises in Vestibular Rehabilitation for
5 Unilateral Peripheral Vestibular Loss: Results of a Randomized Controlled Trial.
6 *Arch Phys Med Rehabil* 2015;**96**:1319-1328.e1. doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2015.02.032
7
- 8 50 Viziano A, Micarelli A, Augimeri I, *et al.* Long-term effects of vestibular
9 rehabilitation and head-mounted gaming task procedure in unilateral vestibular
10 hypofunction: a 12-month follow-up of a randomized controlled trial. *Clin*
11 *Rehabil* 2019;**33**:24–33. doi:10.1177/0269215518788598
12
- 13 51 Yeh SC, Huang MC, Wang PC, *et al.* Machine learning-based assessment tool
14 for imbalance and vestibular dysfunction with virtual reality rehabilitation
15 system. *Comput Methods Programs Biomed* 2014;**116**:311–8.
16 doi:10.1016/j.cmpb.2014.04.014
17
- 18 52 Rosiak O, Krajewski K, Woszczak M, *et al.* Evaluation of the effectiveness of a
19 Virtual Reality-based exercise program for Unilateral Peripheral Vestibular
20 Deficit. *J Vestib Res Equilib Orientat* 2019;**28**:409–15. doi:10.3233/VES-180647
21
- 22 53 Casuso-Holgado MJ, Martín-Valero R, Carazo AF, *et al.* Effectiveness of virtual
23 reality training for balance and gait rehabilitation in people with multiple
24 sclerosis: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Clin Rehabil* 2018;**32**:1220–34.
25 doi:10.1177/0269215518768084
26
- 27 54 Xie M, Zhou K, Patro N, *et al.* Virtual Reality for Vestibular Rehabilitation. *Otol*
28 *Neurotol* 2021;**Publish Ah**. doi:10.1097/mao.0000000000003155
29
- 30 55 Perez-Marcos D. Virtual reality experiences, embodiment, videogames and their
31 dimensions in neurorehabilitation. *J Neuroeng Rehabil* 2018;**15**:1–8.
32 doi:10.1186/s12984-018-0461-0
33
- 34 56 Yamagami M, Imsdahl S, Lindgren K, *et al.* Effects of virtual reality
35 environments on overground walking in people with Parkinson disease and
36 freezing of gait. *Disabil Rehabil Assist Technol* 2020;**0**:1–8.
37 doi:10.1080/17483107.2020.1842920
38
- 39 57 Weiss P, Keshner E, Levin M. *Virtual Reality for Physical and Motor*
40 *Rehabilitation*. 2014. [http://link.springer.com/content/pdf/10.1007/978-1-4939-](http://link.springer.com/content/pdf/10.1007/978-1-4939-0968-1.pdf)
41 [0968-1.pdf](http://link.springer.com/content/pdf/10.1007/978-1-4939-0968-1.pdf)
42
- 43 58 Kim J-H. Effects of a virtual reality video game exercise program on upper
44 extremity function and daily living activities in stroke patients. *J Phys Ther Sci*
45 2018;**30**:1408–11. doi:10.1589/jpts.30.1408
46
- 47 59 Lee HS, Lim JH, Jeon BH, *et al.* Non-immersive Virtual Reality Rehabilitation
48 Applied to a Task-oriented Approach for Stroke Patients: A Randomized
49 Controlled Trial. *Restor Neurol Neurosci* 2020;**38**:165–72. doi:10.3233/RNN-
50 190975
51
- 52 60 Kramer A, Dettmers C, Gruber M. Exergaming with additional postural demands
53 improves balance and gait in patients with multiple sclerosis as much as
54 conventional balance training and leads to high adherence to home-based balance
55 training. *Arch Phys Med Rehabil* 2014;**95**:1803–9.
56 doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2014.04.020
57
58
59
60

- 1
2
3 61 Gatica-Rojas V, Méndez-Rebolledo G. Virtual reality interface devices in the
4 reorganization of neural networks in the brain of patients with neurological
5 diseases. *Neural Regen Res* 2014;**9**:888–96. doi:10.4103/1673-5374.131612
6
- 7 62 Mat Rosly M, Mat Rosly H, Davis OAM GM, *et al.* Exergaming for individuals
8 with neurological disability: a systematic review. *Disabil Rehabil* 2017;**39**:727–
9 35. doi:10.3109/09638288.2016.1161086
10
- 11 63 Robinson J, Dixon J, Macsween A, *et al.* The effects of exergaming on balance,
12 gait, technology acceptance and flow experience in people with multiple
13 sclerosis: A randomized controlled trial. *BMC Sports Sci Med Rehabil* 2015;**7**:1–
14 12. doi:10.1186/s13102-015-0001-1
15
- 16 64 Glen K, Eston R, Loetscher T, *et al.* Exergaming : Feels good despite working
17 harder. 2017;:1–12.
18
- 19 65 Whitney SL, Sparto PJ. Physical Therapy Principles in Rehabilitation.
20 *NeuroRehabilitation* 2011;**29**:157–66. doi:10.3233/NRE-2011-0690.Physical
21
- 22 66 Rosiak O, Krajewski K, Woszczak M, *et al.* Evaluation of the effectiveness of a
23 Virtual Reality-based exercise program for Unilateral Peripheral Vestibular
24 Deficit. *J Vestib Res Equilib Orientat* 2019;**28**:409–15. doi:10.3233/VES-180647
25
- 26 67 Szpak A, Michalski SC, Loetscher T. Exergaming with Beat Saber: An
27 Investigation of Virtual Reality Aftereffects. *J Med Internet Res* 2020;**22**.
28 doi:10.2196/19840
29
- 30 68 Servotte JC, Goosse M, Campbell SH, *et al.* Virtual Reality Experience:
31 Immersion, Sense of Presence, and Cybersickness. *Clin Simul Nurs* 2020;**38**:35–
32 43. doi:10.1016/j.ecns.2019.09.006
33
- 34 69 Meldrum D, Burrows L, Cakrt O, *et al.* Vestibular rehabilitation in Europe: a
35 survey of clinical and research practice. *J Neurol* 2020;**267**:24–35.
36 doi:10.1007/s00415-020-10228-4
37
- 38 70 Kinne BL, Owens KJ, Rajala BA, *et al.* Effectiveness of home-based virtual
39 reality on vestibular rehabilitation outcomes: a systematic review. *Phys Ther Rev*
40 2019;**24**:280–90. doi:10.1080/10833196.2019.1647382
41
- 42 71 Peruzzi A, Cereatti A, Della Croce U, *et al.* Effects of a virtual reality and
43 treadmill training on gait of subjects with multiple sclerosis: A pilot study. *Mult*
44 *Scler Relat Disord* 2016;**5**:91–6. doi:10.1016/j.msard.2015.11.002
45
- 46 72 Bergeron M, Lortie CL, Guitton MJ. Use of Virtual Reality Tools for Vestibular
47 Disorders Rehabilitation: A Comprehensive Analysis. *Adv Med* 2015;**2015**:1–9.
48 doi:10.1155/2015/916735
49
- 50 73 Chan AW, Tetzlaff JM, Altman DG, *et al.* SPIRIT 2013 statement: Defining
51 standard protocol items for clinical trials. *Ann. Intern. Med.* 2013;**158**:200–7.
52 doi:10.7326/0003-4819-158-3-201302050-00583
53
- 54 74 Schulz KF, Altman DG, Moher D. CONSORT 2010 statement: Updated
55 guidelines for reporting parallel group randomized trials. *Ann. Intern. Med.*
56 2010;**152**:726–32. doi:10.7326/0003-4819-152-11-201006010-00232
57
- 58 75 Le M, Malpas C, Sharmin S, *et al.* Disability outcomes of early cerebellar and
59
60

- 1
2
3 brainstem symptoms in multiple sclerosis. *Mult Scler J* 2021;**27**:755–66.
4 doi:10.1177/1352458520926955
5
- 6 76 Flachenecker P, Kümpfel T, Kallmann B, *et al.* Fatigue in multiple sclerosis: A
7 comparison of different rating scales and correlation to clinical parameters. *Mult*
8 *Scler* 2002;**8**:523–6. doi:10.1191/1352458502ms839oa
9
- 10 77 Viveiro LAP, Gomes GCV, Bacha JMR, *et al.* Reliability, Validity, and Ability
11 to Identity Fall Status of the Berg Balance Scale, Balance Evaluation Systems
12 Test (BESTest), Mini-BESTest, and Brief-BESTest in Older Adults Who Live in
13 Nursing Homes. *J Geriatr Phys Ther* 2019;**42**:E45–54.
14 doi:10.1519/JPT.0000000000000215
15
- 16 78 Kalincik T. Multiple sclerosis relapses: Epidemiology, outcomes and
17 management. A systematic review. *Neuroepidemiology* 2015;**44**:199–214.
18 doi:10.1159/000382130
19
- 20 79 Burina A, Sinanović¹ O, Smajlović¹ D, *et al.* SOME ASPECTS OF BALANCE
21 DISORDER IN PATIENTS WITH MULTIPLE SCLEROSIS. 2008.
22
- 23 80 Hall CD, Cox LC. The Role of Vestibular Rehabilitation in the Balance Disorder
24 Patient. *Otolaryngol Clin North Am* 2009;**42**:161–9.
25 doi:10.1016/j.otc.2008.09.006
26
- 27 81 Afrasiabifar A, Karami F, Najafi Doulatabad S. Comparing the effect of
28 Cawthorne–Cooksey and Frenkel exercises on balance in patients with multiple
29 sclerosis: a randomized controlled trial. *Clin Rehabil* 2018;**32**:57–65.
30 doi:10.1177/0269215517714592
31
- 32 82 Karami F, Afrasiabifar A, Doulatabad SN. Comparing the effectiveness of
33 vestibular rehabilitation and frenkel exercise on fatigue reduction in patients with
34 multiple sclerosis: A randomized controlled trial. *Iran Red Crescent Med J*
35 2018;**20**. doi:10.5812/ircmj.68913
36
- 37 83 Lai B, Davis D, Narasaki-jara M, *et al.* Feasibility of a Commercially Available
38 Virtual Reality System to Achieve Exercise Guidelines in Youth With Spina
39 Bifida : Mixed Methods Case Study Corresponding Author : 2020;**8**.
40 doi:10.2196/20667
41
- 42 84 Saker M, Frith J. Coextensive space: virtual reality and the developing
43 relationship between the body, the digital and physical space. *Media, Cult Soc*
44 2020;**42**:1427–42. doi:10.1177/0163443720932498
45
- 46 85 Newberry A, Sherwood P, Hricik A, *et al.* Understanding Recruitment and
47 Retention in Neurological Research. *J Neurosci Nurs* 2010;**42**:47–57.
48 doi:10.1097/JNN.0b013e3181c1fdd9
49
- 50 86 Bell ML, Kenward MG, Fairclough DL, *et al.* Differential dropout and bias in
51 randomised controlled trials: when it matters and when it may not. *BMJ*
52 2013;**346**:e8668–e8668. doi:10.1136/bmj.e8668
53
- 54 87 Brooke J. SUS: A Retrospective. 2013.
55
- 56 88 Bangor A, Kortum PT, Miller JT. An empirical evaluation of the system usability
57 scale. *Int J Hum Comput Interact* 2008;**24**:574–94.
58 doi:10.1080/10447310802205776
59
60

- 1
2
3 89 Saredakis D, Szpak A, Birkhead B, *et al.* Factors associated with virtual reality
4 sickness in head-mounted displays: A systematic review and meta-analysis.
5 *Front Hum Neurosci* 2020;**14**. doi:10.3389/fnhum.2020.00096
6
- 7 90 Micklewright D, St Clair Gibson A, Gladwell V, *et al.* Development and Validity
8 of the Rating-of-Fatigue Scale. *Sport Med* 2017;**47**:2375–93.
9 doi:10.1007/s40279-017-0711-5
10
- 11 91 Lubetzky A V., Kelly J, Wang Z, *et al.* Contextual sensory integration training
12 via head mounted display for individuals with vestibular disorders: a feasibility
13 study. *Disabil Rehabil Assist Technol* 2020;**0**:1–11.
14 doi:10.1080/17483107.2020.1765419
15
- 16 92 Ventura S. Immersive Versus Non-immersive Experience : Exploring the
17 Feasibility of Memory Assessment Through 360 ° Technology. 2019;**10**.
18 doi:10.3389/fpsyg.2019.02509
19
- 20 93 Van De Wyngaerde KM, Lee MK, Jacobson GP, *et al.* The Component Structure
21 of the Dizziness Handicap Inventory (DHI): A Reappraisal. *Otol Neurotol*
22 2019;**40**:1217–23. doi:10.1097/MAO.0000000000002365
23
- 24 94 Tamber AL, Wilhelmsen KT, Strand LI. Measurement properties of the
25 Dizziness Handicap Inventory by cross-sectional and longitudinal designs.
26 *Health Qual Life Outcomes* 2009;**7**:1–16. doi:10.1186/1477-7525-7-101
27
- 28 95 Yorke A, Ward I, Vora S, *et al.* Measurement Characteristics and Clinical Utility
29 of the Dizziness Handicap Inventory Among Individuals With Vestibular
30 Disorders. *Arch Phys Med Rehabil* 2013;**94**:2313–4.
31 doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2013.07.007
32
- 33 96 Cattaneo D, Jonsdottir J, Repetti S. Reliability of four scales on balance disorders
34 in persons with multiple sclerosis. *Disabil Rehabil* 2007;**29**:1920–5.
35 doi:10.1080/09638280701191859
36
- 37 97 Cattaneo D, Regola A, Meotti M. Validity of six balance disorders scales in
38 persons with multiple sclerosis. *Disabil Rehabil* 2006;**28**:789–95.
39 doi:10.1080/09638280500404289
40
- 41 98 Cachupe WJC, Shifflett B. Measurement in Physical Education and Exercise
42 Science Reliability of Biodex Balance System Measures. 2009;**37**–41.
43 doi:10.1207/S15327841MPEE0502
44
- 45 99 Parraca JA, Olivares PR, Carbonell-Baeza A, *et al.* Test-retest reliability of
46 biodex balance SD on physically active old people. *J Hum Sport Exerc*
47 2011;**6**:444–51. doi:10.4100/jhse.2011.62.25
48
- 49 100 Drouin JM, Valovich-McLeod TC, Shultz SJ, *et al.* Reliability and validity of the
50 Biodex system 3 pro isokinetic dynamometer velocity, torque and position
51 measurements. *Eur J Appl Physiol* 2004;**91**:22–9. doi:10.1007/s00421-003-0933-
52 0
53
- 54 101 Ghait AS, Elheneidi EI, Shendy WS, *et al.* Evaluation of Stability and Postural
55 Control in Patients With Multiple Sclerosis Pre and Post Balance Program on
56 Biodex Balance System. *Int J Physiother Res* 2019;**7**:2993–6.
57 doi:10.16965/ijpr.2018.191
58
59
60

- 1
2
3 102 Atteya A, Elwishy A, Kishk N, *et al.* Assessment of postural balance in multiple
4 sclerosis patients. *Egypt J Neurol Psychiatry Neurosurg* 2019;**55**.
5 doi:10.1186/s41983-018-0049-4
6
- 7 103 Mehta T, Young H-J, Lai B, *et al.* Comparing the Convergent and Concurrent
8 Validity of the Dynamic Gait Index with the Berg Balance Scale in People with
9 Multiple Sclerosis. *Healthcare* 2019;**7**:27. doi:10.3390/healthcare7010027
10
- 11 104 Moore JL, Potter K, Blankshain K, *et al.* A Core Set of Outcome Measures for
12 Adults With Neurologic Conditions Undergoing Rehabilitation. *J Neurol Phys*
13 *Ther* 2018;**42**:174–220. doi:10.1097/NPT.0000000000000229
14
- 15 105 Gervasoni E, Jonsdottir J, Montesano A, *et al.* Minimal Clinically Important
16 Difference of Berg Balance Scale in People With Multiple Sclerosis. *Arch Phys*
17 *Med Rehabil* 2017;**98**:337-340.e2. doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2016.09.128
18
- 19 106 Marchesi O, Vizzino C, Meani A, *et al.* Fatigue in multiple sclerosis patients with
20 different clinical phenotypes: a clinical and mri study. *Eur J Neurol* 2020;**0**–3.
21 doi:10.1111/ene.14471
22
- 23 107 Taul-Madsen L, Dalgas U, Kjølhed T, *et al.* A Head-to-Head Comparison of an
24 Isometric and a Concentric Fatigability Protocol and the Association With
25 Fatigue and Walking in Persons With Multiple Sclerosis. *Neurorehabil Neural*
26 *Repair* 2020;**34**:523–32. doi:10.1177/1545968320920250
27
- 28 108 Larson RD. Psychometric properties of the modified fatigue impact scale. *Int J*
29 *MS Care* 2013;**15**:15–20. doi:10.7224/1537-2073.2012-019
30
- 31 109 Mathiowetz V. Test-retest reliability and convergent validity of the fatigue
32 impact scale for persons with multiple sclerosis. *Am J Occup Ther* 2003;**57**:389–
33 95. doi:10.5014/ajot.57.4.389
34
- 35 110 Rietberg MB, Van Wegen EEH, Kwakkel G. Measuring fatigue in patients with
36 multiple sclerosis: Reproducibility, responsiveness and concurrent validity of
37 three Dutch self-report questionnaires. *Disabil Rehabil* 2010;**32**:1870–6.
38 doi:10.3109/09638281003734458
39
- 40 111 Perera T, Lee WL, Yohanandan SAC, *et al.* Validation of a precision tremor
41 measurement system for multiple sclerosis. *J Neurosci Methods* 2019;**311**:377–
42 84. doi:10.1016/j.jneumeth.2018.09.022
43
- 44 112 Heiskanen S, Meriläinen P, Pietilä AM. Health-related quality of life - Testing
45 the reliability of the MSQOL-54 instrument among MS patients. *Scand J Caring*
46 *Sci* 2007;**21**:199–206. doi:10.1111/j.1471-6712.2007.00456.x
47
- 48 113 Ochoa-Morales A, Hernández-Mojica T, Paz-Rodríguez F, *et al.* Quality of life in
49 patients with multiple sclerosis and its association with depressive symptoms and
50 physical disability. *Mult Scler Relat Disord* 2019;**36**.
51 doi:10.1016/j.msard.2019.101386
52
- 53 114 Ricci NA, Aratani MC, Caovilla HH, *et al.* Effects of Vestibular Rehabilitation
54 on Balance Control in Older People with Chronic Dizziness: A Randomized
55 Clinical Trial. *Am J Phys Med Rehabil* 2016;**95**:256–69.
56 doi:10.1097/PHM.0000000000000370
57
- 58 115 Lavalley SM, Yershova A, Katsev M, *et al.* Head tracking for the Oculus Rift.
59
60

- 1
2
3 *Proc - IEEE Int Conf Robot Autom* 2014;:187–94.
4 doi:10.1109/ICRA.2014.6906608
5
- 6 116 Lubetzky A V., Wang Z, Krasovsky T. Head mounted displays for capturing
7 head kinematics in postural tasks. *J Biomech* 2019;**86**:175–82.
8 doi:10.1016/j.jbiomech.2019.02.004
9
- 10 117 Xu X, Chen KB, Lin JH, *et al.* The accuracy of the Oculus Rift virtual reality
11 head-mounted display during cervical spine mobility measurement. *J Biomech*
12 2015;**48**:721–4. doi:10.1016/j.jbiomech.2015.01.005
13
- 14 118 Rosiak O, Jozefowicz-Korczynska M. Role of head-mounted displays in
15 enhancing vestibular rehabilitation effects: Comment on “Evaluation of the
16 effectiveness of a Virtual Reality-based exercise program for Unilateral
17 Peripheral Vestibular Deficit”. *J Vestib Res* 2019;:1–2. doi:10.3233/ves-180665
18
- 19 119 Kourtesis P, Collina S, Doumas LAA, *et al.* Technological Competence Is a Pre-
20 condition for Effective Implementation of Virtual Reality Head Mounted
21 Displays in Human Neuroscience: A Technological Review and Meta-Analysis.
22 *Front Hum Neurosci* 2019;**13**:1–17. doi:10.3389/fnhum.2019.00342
23
- 24 120 Stanney K, Lawson BD, Rokers B, *et al.* Identifying Causes of and Solutions for
25 Cybersickness in Immersive Technology: Reformulation of a Research and
26 Development Agenda. *Int J Hum Comput Interact* 2020;**36**:1783–803.
27 doi:10.1080/10447318.2020.1828535
28
- 29 121 Weech S, Kenny S, Barnett-cowan M. Presence and Cybersickness in Virtual
30 Reality Are Negatively Related : A Review. 2019;**10**:1–19.
31 doi:10.3389/fpsyg.2019.00158
32
- 33 122 AbouShady N, Kamel A, Ibrahim R. Cawthorne Cooksey Versus Habituation
34 Training In Vertebro Basilar Insufficiency Patients. *Int J Ther Rehabil Res*
35 2017;**6**:91. doi:10.5455/ijtrr.00000249
36
- 37 123 Kulcu DG, Yanik B, Boynukalin S, *et al.* Efficacy of a home-based exercise
38 program on benign paroxysmal positional vertigo compared with betahistine. *J*
39 *Otolaryngol Head Neck Surg* 2008;**37**:373–
40 9.<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/19128642>
41
- 42 124 Gottshall KR, Sessoms PH. Improvements in dizziness and imbalance results
43 from using a multi disciplinary and multi sensory approach to vestibular physical
44 therapy - A case study. *Front Syst Neurosci* 2015;**9**:1–7.
45 doi:10.3389/fnsys.2015.00106
46
- 47 125 Soltani P, Andrade R. The Influence of Virtual Reality Head-Mounted Displays
48 on Balance Outcomes and Training Paradigms: A Systematic Review. *Front*
49 *Sport Act Living* 2021;**2**. doi:10.3389/fspor.2020.531535
50
- 51 126 Dara M, Susan H, Roisin M, *et al.* Effectiveness of conventional versus virtual
52 reality based vestibular rehabilitation in the treatment of dizziness, gait and
53 balance impairment in adults with unilateral peripheral vestibular loss: A
54 randomised controlled trial. *BMC Ear, Nose Throat Disord* 2012;**12**.
55 doi:10.1186/1472-6815-12-3
56
- 57 127 Meldrum D, Glennon A, Herdman S, *et al.* Virtual reality rehabilitation of
58
59
60

- 1
2
3 balance: Assessment of the usability of the Nintendo Wii ® Fit Plus. *Disabil Rehabil Assist Technol* 2012;**7**:205–10. doi:10.3109/17483107.2011.616922
- 4
5
6 128 Massetti T, Dias T, Crocetta TB, *et al.* The Clinical Utility of Virtual Reality in
7 Neurorehabilitation : A Systematic Review. Published Online First: 2018.
8 doi:10.1177/1179573518813541
- 9
10 129 Gutiérrez RO, Galán Del Río F, Cano-De La Cuerda R, *et al.* A telerehabilitation
11 program by virtual reality-video games improves balance and postural control in
12 multiple sclerosis patients. *NeuroRehabilitation* 2013;**33**:545–54.
13 doi:10.3233/NRE-130995
- 14
15 130 Chanpimol S, Benson K, Maloni H, *et al.* Acceptability and outcomes of an
16 individualized exergaming telePT program for veterans with multiple sclerosis: a
17 pilot study. *Arch Physiother* 2020;**10**:1–10. doi:10.1186/s40945-020-00089-5
- 18
19 131 Morone G, Girardi S, Ghanbari Ghooshchy S, *et al.* *Wearable Devices and*
20 *Virtual Reality for Neurorehabilitation: An Opportunity for Home Rehabilitation.*
21 Springer International Publishing 2019. doi:10.1007/978-3-030-01845-0_120
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29

FIGURES LENGEND

30
31 Figure 1: The CONSORT Flow Diagram of the participants recruitment and progress
32 through the phases of the trial.
33

34 Figure 2: Virtual environments of exergames from the VRi vestibular rehabilitation.
35 Oculus Quest. Facebook, Inc.
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60

Table 1. Description of initial phase of vestibular intervention in both groups of study base on conventional protocol of Cawthorne- Cooksey exercises

Block of exercises	CG: Duration/ repetitions	CG intervention: Cawthorne- Cooksey protocol	EG intervention: adaptation of Cawthorne- Cooksey protocol to virtual environments	EG: Duration/ repetition
Sit down: eyes and head movement	15 minutes Each exercise will be performed 10 slow repetitions and then 10 faster repetitions	1. Stare a finger put in front of the face; move it closer and farther	Main room of First Steps Take the pin-pong ball and put it in front of the face and move it closer and farther	27 minutes (combination of two blocks is performed because some exercises are answered by the same exergame) - Main room of First Steps: 11 minutes (10 slow repetitions and then 10 faster repetitions) - Shots in the Space: 7 minutes (all guns) - Beat saber: 3 minutes (1 song)
		2. Move the head to the right and the left, with open eyes	First Steps: Main room and Shots in the Space. Move and object in front of eyes and follow it + Shooting targets that appeared in the exergame	
		3. Move the head up and down, with open eyes	Shots in the Space (First Steps). Shooting target that appeared randomly inside the virtual environment	
		4. Look up and down while the head is fixed	Beat Saber + Main room of First Step. Cutting blocks with saber while head is fixed / hit a ball in the main room and fixated gaze on its movement while head is fixed	
		5. Look to the right and left while the head is fixed		
		6. Repeat exercise 4 and 5 in close eyes condition	Not possible in virtual environment	
Sit down: head and body movement	15 minutes Each exercise will be performed 10 slow repetitions and then 10 faster repetitions	1. Look an object placed in the floor. Then bring it above the head and place it again on the floor. Along all the movement look to the object.	Main room of First Steps Take a block from the virtual desk and bring to the floor and then above your head, while staring at it	
		2. Shrink your shoulders and do circular movements	Dance with Robot (First Steps) Shrink shoulder while dancing with a Robot	
		3. Bend forward and move an object around your knees	Main room of First Steps Bend forward and move a virtual block between the knees	

Standing up exercises	15 minutes Each exercise will be performed 5 slow repetitions and then 5 faster repetitions	1. Sit down and stand up and vice versa with open eyes	Beat saber	18 minutes - Beat sabe: 3 minutes (1 song) - Baseball: 8 minutes - Tennis: 4 minutes - Bowling: 6 minutes
		2. Sit down and stand up and vice versa with close eyes	Not possible in virtual environment	
		3. Stand up moving to the right while standing	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Stand up moving to the right or the left while taking a bowling ball	
		4. Stand up moving to the left while standing		
		5. In front of your face, throw a ball from one hand to the other	Baseball/ Tennis (Sports Scrambles) Throw or hit al ball in front of your face	
		6. Under the knee level, throw a ball from one hand to the other	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Throw the ball to hit the bows under the knee level	

bmjopen-2021-051478 on 22 November 2021 downloaded from <http://bmjopen.bmj.com/> on April 20, 2024 by guest. Protected by copyright.

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46

Table 2. Description of advanced phase of vestibular exercises for both groups

Exercises for both groups	CG: Duration and frequency	Control group	Experimental group	EG: Duration and frequency
1. Changing from sitting to standing and vice versa	10 repetitions	From a situation of sitting in a chair stand up and throw a ball	Main room of first Steps Take a block from virtual desk and when the subject stands up throw it a virtual sign situated inside the virtual environment	10 repetitions
2. Move and throw an object from one hand to the other while standing with feet together. Staring all the time to the object.	10 repetitions moving the object 10 repetitions throwing the object	Move a ball at eyes level and then throw it from one hand to the other	Main room of first Steps Move a virtual block at eyes level Take a virtual block and throw it from one hand to the other	10 repetitions moving the object 10 repetitions throwing the object
3. 360° turn	10 repetitions to the right 10 repetitions to the left	Turn 360° degrees and throw a ball to a target	Main room of first Steps Take a virtual block turn 360 ° and throw it to a located target in the environment	10 repetitions to the right 10 repetitions to the left
4. Moving the head with narrow base of support	15 repetitions (Example: 1 repetition look to the right)	Move head to right and left with feet together	Main room of first Steps In standing position with narrow base of support hit a ball and follow with the head its movements	5 repetitions (Example: 1 repetition is until the ball stops)
5. Stare an object put in front of the face; move it closer and farther while	10 slow repetitions 10 fast repetitions	Stare a small ball and move it closer or farther to your face	Main room of first Steps Take the pin-pong ball and put it in front of the face and move it closer and farther	10 slow repetitions 10 fast repetitions

standing on foam surface				
6. Fast side head movements while standing on foam surface	15 repetitions	Throwing a ball to the right and left to the left while standing on a foam surface. Follow the ball with the head	Main room of First Steps Take the pin-pong racquet and hit blocks to one side and another following them with the head	15 repetitions
7. Move and object to the floor and bring it above your head while standing on a foam surface	10 repetitions	Taking a ball and make the exercise	Main room of First Steps Taking a virtual block from the desk perform the exercise	10 repetitions
8. Head movements while alternative single leg support	15 repetitions	Look to the right and the left while you maintain a monopodal balance	Shots in the Space (First Steps) Shooting targets just with one pistol, while single leg support	1 game
9. Head movements in a tandem position	15 repetitions	Look to one side and other while maintaining a tandem position	Shots in the Space Shooting targets with double gun while you maintain a tandem position	1 game
10. Head movements while standing on a foam surface	15 repetitions	Look to one side and other while standing on a foam surface	Shots in the Space Shooting targets with a machine gun while standing on a foam surface	1 game
11. Ocular movements with fixed head while standing on foam surface	20 repetitions (5 to right 5 to left 5 up 5 down)	Move eyes with fixed head while standing on a foam surface	Beat Saber Hit and cut blocks in a specific direction with sabers while standing on a foam surface	1 game
12. Throw a ball while standing on a foam surface	15 repetitions	Throw a ball to the physiotherapist and catch it again	Baseball (Sports Scrambles) Throw the ball in a baseball stadium while standing on a foam surface	1 game

13. Bowling with narrow base of support	10 repetitions	Bowl with feet together	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Bowl with feet together	1 game
14. Bowling while standing on a foam surface	10 repetitions	Perform the exercise	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Perform the exercise	1 game
15. Head movements while walking through a corridor	20 repetitions	Walk down a corridor while moving head	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Walk down a bowling alley, while moving head side to side and the throw the bowling ball	2 games

Table 3. Primary outcomes pre-defined thresholds.

Feasibility measurements	Measure	Pre-defined thresholds
Recruitment/participation rate [85]	Proportion of potential participants who agree to complete screening and consent to participate	$\geq 65\%$
Adherence rate [86]	Proportion of participants who attend and complete the intervention	$\geq 80\%$
Retention rate [85]	Proportion of participants with complete study data at 3 and 6 months follow-up	$\geq 75\%$
Usability [87,88]	SUS	≥ 60 points
Safety measurements		
Cybersickness [89]	SSQ	≤ 15 points
Fatigue to exercise [90]	ROF	≤ 4 points
Adverse events	Session's registry	No between groups differences

ROF: Rating-of-Fatigue; SSQ: Simulator Sickness Questionnaire; SUS: System Usability Scale.

Table 4. Data collection							
Data and outcomes of study	Assessment details	Screening and recruitment	Baseline T0	During intervention	After intervention T1	Follow-up at 3 months T2	Follow-up at 6 months T3
Eligibility assessment		X					
Demographic variables		X					
Feasibility	Recruitment rate Adherence rate Retention rate Usability: SUS				X		
Safety	Cybersickness: SSQ Fatigue to exercise: ROF Falls/ adverse events registry			X			
Dizziness	DHI		X		X	X	X
Static Balance	Biodex Balance System: Length, antero-posterior, mediolateral sway, and velocity of centre of pressure. Open and close eyes condition. Firm or foam surface.		X		X	X	X
Dynamic Balance	BBS		X		X	X	X
Fatigue	MFIS		X		X	X	X
Quality of life	MSQoL-54		X		X	X	X

DHI: Dizziness Handicap inventory; BBS: Berg Balance Scale; MFIS: Modified Fatigue Impact Scale; MSQoL-54: Multiple Sclerosis Quality of Life- 54; ROF: Rating-of-Fatigue; SSQ: Simulator Sickness Questionnaire; SUS: System Usability Scale.

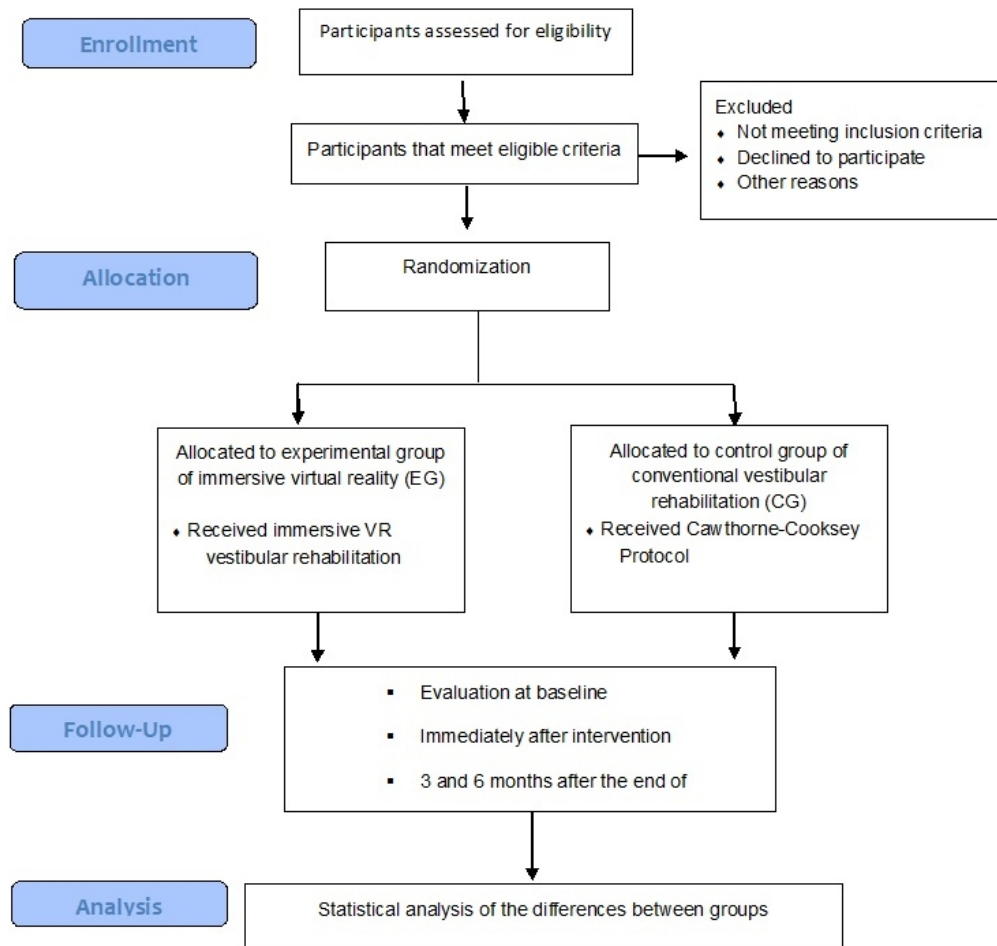


Figure 1. The CONSORT Flow Diagram of the participants recruitment and progress through the phases of the trial.

Figure 1: The CONSORT Flow Diagram of the participants recruitment and progress through the phases of the trial.

193x211mm (96 x 96 DPI)



Figure 2. Virtual environments of exergames from the VRi vestibular rehabilitation. Oculus Quest. Facebook, Inc.

1. Main room of First Steps
2. Dance with Robot
3. Shots in the Space
4. Beat Saber
5. Tennis (Sport Scrambles)
6. Baseball (Sport Scrambles)
7. Bowling (Sport Scrambles)

264x204mm (96 x 96 DPI)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60

Model Informed Consent Form

Study Title: **Feasibility and safety of an immersive virtual reality-based vestibular rehabilitation program in people with multiple sclerosis experiencing vestibular impairment: A protocol for a pilot randomised controlled trial**

Principal investigator: Cristina García Muñoz

Organization: University of Seville

This informed consent is formed by two parts:

- I. Information sheet
- II. Certificate of Consent

A copy of this form will be provided to you, in order you can take as much time as you need to make the final decision.

Part I: Information sheet

A. Introduction

This informed consent form is for people with multiple sclerosis who suffer from dizziness, vertigo or imbalance. We are inviting you to participate in the research driven by our research team at the Physical therapy Department of the University of Seville (Spain). The current research was reviewed and approved by the Andalusian Review Board and Ethics Committee Virgen Macarena-Virgen del Rocio Hospitals (ID 2148-N-19, 25th March 2020). This study complies with the Helsinki Statement. The aim of this form is to provide you with enough information to help you in your participation decision. Please, before you decide, read the information below carefully and feel free to ask the investigator if you have any question. The information will help you to understand the objective of study, procedures and duration and the possible benefits or risk derived from the research.

B. Background

Dizziness, balance disorders and fatigue are common clinical manifestation in multiple sclerosis (MS) having a direct impact in quality of life. Dizziness could affect between of 49-59 % of MS patients, and it is highly related to imbalance. This problem could have a peripheral or central vestibular origin in this population. Thus, MS population could be benefit from a vestibular rehabilitation program. Major goals of vestibular rehabilitation are to decrease symptoms of dizziness, improve ocular fixation, improve stability and its effects on daily living activities. Immersive virtual reality (VRi) is a booming tool in vestibular and neurorehabilitation because of its added advantages. However, VRi has obtained promising results reducing dizziness and improving balance in patients with peripheral vestibular disorders, no previous studies can be found in MS. That is why it is necessary to examine the feasibility and safety of the VRi as a vestibular rehabilitation intervention to improve dizziness, balance, fatigue, and quality of life in people with multiple sclerosis. Both groups of study will receive the same intervention with the only difference of the performance of the exercises trough the VRi device. This study purposes a VRi intervention based on the gold standard vestibular protocol Cawthorne-Cooksey. Improvements of symptoms will have a direct repercussion in the quality of life of MS

1
2
3 patients. To examine these effects, up to 30 participants may join the experimental
4 intervention purpose in this research applying a seven week intervention period.
5

6 **C. Purpose of study**

7
8 To assess feasibility and safety of the experimental VRi vestibular protocol.
9

10 To examine the changes in dizziness, balance, fatigue and quality of life after a VRi
11 vestibular protocol compared to conventional vestibular rehabilitation.
12

13 **Procedure**

14
15 Your participation in this research is completely voluntary. Experimental intervention
16 will not have any cost to you. If you decide to reject your participation, once you have
17 signed the informed consent form, you are entirely free to do it. You only must notify
18 your desire to the principal investigator. You will not be required to give reasons for your
19 decision to leave the research process. No ethics or economics conflicts will be carried
20 out because of your rejection to participate. If you are willing to participate, before you
21 enrolled the study you need to sign this informed consent form. Before you start with
22 therapy you will participate in a baseline assessment drive by a physical therapist trained
23 in vestibular rehabilitation. This initial evaluation will take place at Physiotherapy
24 Department of the University of Seville. This initial assessment is constituted by:
25
26
27

- 28 - Dizziness Handicap Inventory (DHI): is a self-assessment questionnaire of 25
29 items. The aim of DHI is to evaluate the impact of dizziness on the quality of life.
30 Higher scores of the questionnaire means more impact of dizziness in quality of
31 life.
- 32 - Static balance will be evaluated by the Biodex Balance System. The mentioned
33 balance system allows registration of the location of the centre of pressure.
- 34 - The Berg Balance Scale (BBS) is the selected instrument to measure dynamic
35 balance. BBS is constituted by 14-items, each ranging from 0 (cannot perform) to
36 4 (normal performance), where higher values indicate better dynamic balance.
- 37 - Modified Fatigue Impact Scale (MFIS): self-reported questionnaire that evaluates
38 the perceived impact of fatigue in MS patients. This scale is composed of 21-items
39 which assess fatigue impact in three different domains.
- 40 - Multiple Sclerosis Quality of Life Scale 54 (MSQoL-54): This is a 54-item
41 questionnaire distributed into 12 multi-item scales. The overall score range is from
42 0 to 100 scales. Higher values indicate better quality of life
43
44
45
46
47

48 Once the baseline assessment ends, vestibular rehabilitation will be administered by a
49 qualified physical therapist.
50

51 During sessions, physical therapist will be near to you to avoid possible falls. If any falls
52 or another adverse event occurs during session it will be register by the therapist. To
53 assess the possible appearance of Cybersickness (nausea, dizziness, vomitus due to the
54 VRi) Simulator Sickness Questionnaire will be provided to you by the therapist.
55

- 56 - Simulator Sickness Questionnaire (SSQ): The SSQ consists of a 16-item
57 questionnaire divided into 3 categories: nausea, oculomotor and disorientation.
58 Scores ranging between 10 and 15 mean significant symptoms, and above 20
59 indicates a simulator problem.
60

- 1
2
3 - Rating-of-Fatigue Scale (ROF): It is employed to quantify fatigue during the
4 performance of exercise. This scale is a visual analogue rating scale ranging from
5 0 (non-fatigue) to 10 (totally fatigued/exhausted).
6

7
8 Once the intervention ends you will return to the University of Seville for a post-
9 intervention reevaluation in which same test and questionnaires will be provided to you.
10 Only System Usability Scale will be new in the evaluation process.
11

- 12 - System Usability Scale (SUS): SUS is a 10-item questionnaire in which
13 participants consider their perception of the VR device usability using a 5-point
14 Likert scale, where 0 means strongly disagree and 5 means strongly agree. The
15 overall score can range from 0 to 100.
16

17
18 A reassessment 3 and 6 month after the end of the intervention will be carried out at the
19 University.
20

21 **D. Study design**

22
23 This study is a randomised control clinical trial in which is compared two different
24 interventions each one in a defined group. The participants' allocation will be randomised
25 into experimental group and control group. Evaluators will be blinded to intervention and
26 group assignation; this is known as single-blind. Both groups will receive a total of 20
27 session based on gold standard protocol of Cawthorne-Cooksey. Is necessary to compare
28 an immersive virtual reality intervention (VRi) to Cawthorne-Cooksey to know the real
29 effects and possible benefits associated to virtual reality. Specialist vestibular physical
30 therapist will monitor and supervise sessions.
31
32

- 33 - Control group intervention: Gradual exposition to vestibular exercises will be
34 provided by 10 initial session and 10 advanced. Each session will last 50 minutes
35 with 5 minutes of rest at the middle of the session. Session will be performed 3
36 times per week along 7 weeks. Vestibular exercises will be the same in both
37 groups based on the conventional Cawthorne-Cooksey vestibular training.
38
39 - Experimental group: Same frequency and duration of intervention will be carried
40 out in the experimental group. Also, vestibular exercises based on Cawthorne-
41 Cooksey will be the same in both groups. The main difference in the experimental
42 groups consist of the performance of exercises through the Oculus Quest system.
43 Oculus Quest is a head mounted display through you can interact with a virtual
44 reality environment. Exercises will be adapted to be execute in the virtual
45 environment provided by exergames called: *First Steps*, *Beat Saber* and *Sport*
46 *Scrambles*. Exergames can be defined as the videogame which allows to
47 reproduce immediately external actions of the subject to the virtual world.
48
49
50
51
52

53 **E. Duration**

54
55 The study starts at baseline assessment followed by administration of 20 session along 7
56 weeks. Once the intervention ends: DHI, Biodex Balance System, BBS, MFIS, MSQoL-
57 54 VDAL, and SUS will be assessed and filled once more to examine the possible changes
58 of outcomes. Reassessment will be made 3 and 6 months after the end of intervention.
59
60

We will ask you to meet you at the University, 4 times in total owe to the evaluation process. Your participation in the research take place over 9 months in total.

F. Benefits

After the experimental intervention dizziness, balance, fatigue, and quality of life may improve or be resolved.

Risks

The participation on this study may involve the following risk:

- Possible apparition of pain in extremities derived from the physical exercise
- Slight possibility of transient nausea or dizziness
- Appearance of cybersickness during the performance of exercises through Oculus Quest.
- Possible falls. To reduce this possibility your participation will be supervised by the physical therapist.

G. Reminders and responsibilities

- Notify the research team if you wish to leave the study
- Follow the instructions given by investigators to achieve homogeneous course of the intervention
- Ask investigators if you any doubt or you do not understand something
- Tell investigators if you experience health changes during the research

H. Confidentiality

The information collect from the study will be kept confidential. Considering to data protection law you can modified or deny the access to them getting in touch to the principal investigator. Your personal data (name, age, address...) will be registered in a database in the Spanish Data Protection Agency. All your data will be codified by a number (in step of your name for example) known only by researchers. The research team is the only one authorized to manage your personal data through a confidential password. Your data will not be disclosed to third parties without your consent.

I. Sharing the results

Results from the study will be share in Scientifics conference or meetings. Furthermore, the study results will be disseminated via publication in peer-reviewed scientific journals. Private or confidential information will not be published or shared.

J. Conflict of interest

Authors of this paper declared no potential conflicts of interest respect to the research. The research team only is interested in completing this study. The investigators interest should not affect your consideration for participating.

K. Right to Refuse or Withdraw

1
2
3 This is a reconfirmation that you are completely free to accept or decline the offer to
4 participate in this study. Also, you are entirely free to leave the research at any point
5 without giving reasons.
6

7 **L. Questions about the study**

8
9 If you have any questions or doubts about the research (before, during or after the study)
10 or you would like to speak to the research team, please contact to the main investigator:
11 physical therapist Cristina García (+34) 954 55 14 71.
12
13
14

15 **Part II: Certificate of Consent**

16
17 I have read the foregoing information, or it has been read to me. After reading the
18 information sheet any question I had have been answered to my satisfaction. I understand
19 that I am entirely free to leave the study at any moment after informing the principal
20 investigator. I promised to follow the team research indications as much as possible. I
21 know the possible benefits or risk derived from the experimental intervention. A signed
22 and dated copy of the informed consent form will be given to me. I agree voluntarily to
23 participate as a participant in the research titled: Feasibility of an immersive virtual
24 reality-based vestibular rehabilitation program for dizziness, balance, and fatigue
25 improvement in people with multiple sclerosis: pilot randomised controlled study
26
27
28
29
30

31 Patient signature: _____ Date: _____
32
33

34
35 I have provided a detailed information of the study to the participant including the
36 possible benefits and risks. I have witnessed the accurate reading of the consent form to
37 the potential participant. I have answered all doubts of the participant related to the
38 research. I confirm that the individual has given consent freely.
39
40
41
42

43 Investigator signature: _____ Date: _____
44
45
46
47

48 **Decline participation**

49
50
51
52 I have read the foregoing information, or it has been read to me. After reading the
53 information sheet any question I had have been answered to my satisfaction. I understand
54 that I am entirely free to leave the study at any moment after informing the principal
55 investigator. Although, I refuse to participate in the research proposed in this informed
56 consent form.
57
58

59 Patient signature: _____ Date: _____
60



STANDARD PROTOCOL ITEMS: RECOMMENDATIONS FOR INTERVENTIONAL TRIALS

SPIRIT 2013 Checklist: Recommended items to address in a clinical trial protocol and related documents*

Section/item	Item No	Description	Addressed on page number
Administrative information			
Title	1	Descriptive title identifying the study design, population, interventions, and, if applicable, trial acronym	___ 2 ___
Trial registration	2a	Trial identifier and registry name. If not yet registered, name of intended registry	___ 2 ___
	2b	All items from the World Health Organization Trial Registration Data Set	___ n/a ___
Protocol version	3	Date and version identifier	___ n/a ___
Funding	4	Sources and types of financial, material, and other support	___ 13 ___
Roles and responsibilities	5a	Names, affiliations, and roles of protocol contributors	___ 1,13 ___
	5b	Name and contact information for the trial sponsor	___ n/a ___
	5c	Role of study sponsor and funders, if any, in study design; collection, management, analysis, and interpretation of data; writing of the report; and the decision to submit the report for publication, including whether they will have ultimate authority over any of these activities	___ 13 ___
	5d	Composition, roles, and responsibilities of the coordinating centre, steering committee, endpoint adjudication committee, data management team, and other individuals or groups overseeing the trial, if applicable (see Item 21a for data monitoring committee)	___ 13 ___

1 Introduction

2			
3	Background and	6a	Description of research question and justification for undertaking the trial, including summary of relevant studies (published and unpublished) examining benefits and harms for each intervention
4	rationale		_____ 3 _____
5			
6		6b	Explanation for choice of comparators
7			_____ 3 _____
8	Objectives	7	Specific objectives or hypotheses
9			_____ 4 _____
10	Trial design	8	Description of trial design including type of trial (eg, parallel group, crossover, factorial, single group), allocation ratio, and framework (eg, superiority, equivalence, noninferiority, exploratory)
11			_____ 4,5 _____
12			
13			
14	Methods: Participants, interventions, and outcomes		
15			
16	Study setting	9	Description of study settings (eg, community clinic, academic hospital) and list of countries where data will be collected. Reference to where list of study sites can be obtained
17			_____ 5 _____
18			
19	Eligibility criteria	10	Inclusion and exclusion criteria for participants. If applicable, eligibility criteria for study centres and individuals who will perform the interventions (eg, surgeons, psychotherapists)
20			_____ 5,6 _____
21			
22	Interventions	11a	Interventions for each group with sufficient detail to allow replication, including how and when they will be administered
23			_____ 6-8 + Table 1 and 2 _____
24		11b	Criteria for discontinuing or modifying allocated interventions for a given trial participant (eg, drug dose change in response to harms, participant request, or improving/worsening disease)
25			_____ 5,6 _____
26		11c	Strategies to improve adherence to intervention protocols, and any procedures for monitoring adherence (eg, drug tablet return, laboratory tests)
27			_____ 8 _____
28		11d	Relevant concomitant care and interventions that are permitted or prohibited during the trial
29			_____ 6 _____
30	Outcomes	12	Primary, secondary, and other outcomes, including the specific measurement variable (eg, systolic blood pressure), analysis metric (eg, change from baseline, final value, time to event), method of aggregation (eg, median, proportion), and time point for each outcome. Explanation of the clinical relevance of chosen efficacy and harm outcomes is strongly recommended
31			_____ 8-10 _____
32			
33	Participant timeline	13	Time schedule of enrolment, interventions (including any run-ins and washouts), assessments, and visits for participants. A schematic diagram is highly recommended (see Figure)
34			_____ Table 4 _____
35			
36			
37			
38			
39			
40			
41			
42			
43			
44			
45			
46			

1	Sample size	14	Estimated number of participants needed to achieve study objectives and how it was determined, including clinical and statistical assumptions supporting any sample size calculations	Table 3, 10
2				
3				
4	Recruitment	15	Strategies for achieving adequate participant enrolment to reach target sample size	Table 3, 8
5				
6	Methods: Assignment of interventions (for controlled trials)			
7	Allocation:			
8				
9				
10	Sequence generation	16a	Method of generating the allocation sequence (eg, computer-generated random numbers), and list of any factors for stratification. To reduce predictability of a random sequence, details of any planned restriction (eg, blocking) should be provided in a separate document that is unavailable to those who enrol participants or assign interventions	6
11				
12				
13				
14				
15				
16	Allocation concealment mechanism	16b	Mechanism of implementing the allocation sequence (eg, central telephone; sequentially numbered, opaque, sealed envelopes), describing any steps to conceal the sequence until interventions are assigned	6
17				
18				
19				
20	Implementation	16c	Who will generate the allocation sequence, who will enrol participants, and who will assign participants to interventions	6
21				
22				
23				
24	Blinding (masking)	17a	Who will be blinded after assignment to interventions (eg, trial participants, care providers, outcome assessors, data analysts), and how	6
25				
26				
27		17b	If blinded, circumstances under which unblinding is permissible, and procedure for revealing a participant's allocated intervention during the trial	n/a
28				
29				
30				
31	Methods: Data collection, management, and analysis			
32				
33	Data collection methods	18a	Plans for assessment and collection of outcome, baseline, and other trial data, including any related processes to promote data quality (eg, duplicate measurements, training of assessors) and a description of study instruments (eg, questionnaires, laboratory tests) along with their reliability and validity, if known. Reference to where data collection forms can be found, if not in the protocol	8, 10
34				
35				
36				
37				
38				
39		18b	Plans to promote participant retention and complete follow-up, including list of any outcome data to be collected for participants who discontinue or deviate from intervention protocols	8
40				
41				
42				
43				
44				
45				
46				

1	Data management	19	Plans for data entry, coding, security, and storage, including any related processes to promote data quality (eg, double data entry; range checks for data values). Reference to where details of data management procedures can be found, if not in the protocol	___ 11 ___
2				
3				
4				
5	Statistical methods	20a	Statistical methods for analysing primary and secondary outcomes. Reference to where other details of the statistical analysis plan can be found, if not in the protocol	___ 11 ___
6				
7				
8		20b	Methods for any additional analyses (eg, subgroup and adjusted analyses)	___ 11 ___
9				
10		20c	Definition of analysis population relating to protocol non-adherence (eg, as randomised analysis), and any statistical methods to handle missing data (eg, multiple imputation)	___ n/a ___
11				
12				
13				
14	Methods: Monitoring			
15				
16	Data monitoring	21a	Composition of data monitoring committee (DMC); summary of its role and reporting structure; statement of whether it is independent from the sponsor and competing interests; and reference to where further details about its charter can be found, if not in the protocol. Alternatively, an explanation of why a DMC is not needed	___ 11 ___
17				
18				
19				
20				
21				
22		21b	Description of any interim analyses and stopping guidelines, including who will have access to these interim results and make the final decision to terminate the trial	___ n/a ___
23				
24				
25	Harms	22	Plans for collecting, assessing, reporting, and managing solicited and spontaneously reported adverse events and other unintended effects of trial interventions or trial conduct	___ 8,11 ___
26				
27				
28	Auditing	23	Frequency and procedures for auditing trial conduct, if any, and whether the process will be independent from investigators and the sponsor	___ n/a ___
29				
30				
31				
32	Ethics and dissemination			
33				
34	Research ethics approval	24	Plans for seeking research ethics committee/institutional review board (REC/IRB) approval	___ 11 ___
35				
36				
37	Protocol amendments	25	Plans for communicating important protocol modifications (eg, changes to eligibility criteria, outcomes, analyses) to relevant parties (eg, investigators, REC/IRBs, trial participants, trial registries, journals, regulators)	___ n/a ___
38				
39				
40				
41				
42				
43				
44				
45				
46				

1	Consent or assent	26a	Who will obtain informed consent or assent from potential trial participants or authorised surrogates, and how (see Item 32)	5
2				
3				
4		26b	Additional consent provisions for collection and use of participant data and biological specimens in ancillary studies, if applicable	n/a
5				
6				
7	Confidentiality	27	How personal information about potential and enrolled participants will be collected, shared, and maintained in order to protect confidentiality before, during, and after the trial	6,11
8				
9				
10	Declaration of interests	28	Financial and other competing interests for principal investigators for the overall trial and each study site	13
11				
12				
13	Access to data	29	Statement of who will have access to the final trial dataset, and disclosure of contractual agreements that limit such access for investigators	n/a
14				
15				
16	Ancillary and post-trial care	30	Provisions, if any, for ancillary and post-trial care, and for compensation to those who suffer harm from trial participation	n/a
17				
18				
19				
20	Dissemination policy	31a	Plans for investigators and sponsor to communicate trial results to participants, health care professionals, the public, and other relevant groups (eg, via publication, reporting in results databases, or other data sharing arrangements), including any publication restrictions	2,11
21				
22				
23				
24		31b	Authorship eligibility guidelines and any intended use of professional writers	n/a
25				
26		31c	Plans, if any, for granting public access to the full protocol, participant-level dataset, and statistical code	n/a
27				
28				
29	Appendices			
30				
31	Informed consent materials	32	Model consent form and other related documentation given to participants and authorised surrogates	Supplemental material
32				
33				
34	Biological specimens	33	Plans for collection, laboratory evaluation, and storage of biological specimens for genetic or molecular analysis in the current trial and for future use in ancillary studies, if applicable	n/a
35				
36				

*It is strongly recommended that this checklist be read in conjunction with the SPIRIT 2013 Explanation & Elaboration for important clarification on the items. Amendments to the protocol should be tracked and dated. The SPIRIT checklist is copyrighted by the SPIRIT Group under the Creative Commons "[Attribution-NonCommercial-NoDerivs 3.0 Unported](https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0/)" license.

BMJ Open

Feasibility and safety of an immersive virtual reality-based vestibular rehabilitation program in people with multiple sclerosis experiencing vestibular impairment: A protocol for a pilot randomised controlled trial

Journal:	<i>BMJ Open</i>
Manuscript ID	bmjopen-2021-051478.R2
Article Type:	Protocol
Date Submitted by the Author:	01-Sep-2021
Complete List of Authors:	García Muñoz, Cristina; University of Seville, Physiotherapy Casuso-Holgado, María-Jesús; University of Seville, Department of Physiotherapy Hernández-Rodríguez, Juan-Carlos; Hospital Universitario Virgen del Rocío, Dermatology department Pinero-Pinto, Elena; University of Seville, Physiotherapy Palomo Carrión, Rocio; Universidad de Castilla-La Mancha - Campus de Toledo, Cortes-Vega, Maria-Dolores; University of Seville Faculty of Nursing Physiotherapy and Podology, Physiotherapy
Primary Subject Heading:	Neurology
Secondary Subject Heading:	Neurology, Rehabilitation medicine, Public health
Keywords:	Multiple sclerosis < NEUROLOGY, Rehabilitation medicine < INTERNAL MEDICINE, Adult neurology < NEUROLOGY

SCHOLARONE™
Manuscripts



I, the Submitting Author has the right to grant and does grant on behalf of all authors of the Work (as defined in the below author licence), an exclusive licence and/or a non-exclusive licence for contributions from authors who are: i) UK Crown employees; ii) where BMJ has agreed a CC-BY licence shall apply, and/or iii) in accordance with the terms applicable for US Federal Government officers or employees acting as part of their official duties; on a worldwide, perpetual, irrevocable, royalty-free basis to BMJ Publishing Group Ltd ("BMJ") its licensees and where the relevant Journal is co-owned by BMJ to the co-owners of the Journal, to publish the Work in this journal and any other BMJ products and to exploit all rights, as set out in our [licence](#).

The Submitting Author accepts and understands that any supply made under these terms is made by BMJ to the Submitting Author unless you are acting as an employee on behalf of your employer or a postgraduate student of an affiliated institution which is paying any applicable article publishing charge ("APC") for Open Access articles. Where the Submitting Author wishes to make the Work available on an Open Access basis (and intends to pay the relevant APC), the terms of reuse of such Open Access shall be governed by a Creative Commons licence – details of these licences and which [Creative Commons](#) licence will apply to this Work are set out in our licence referred to above.

Other than as permitted in any relevant BMJ Author's Self Archiving Policies, I confirm this Work has not been accepted for publication elsewhere, is not being considered for publication elsewhere and does not duplicate material already published. I confirm all authors consent to publication of this Work and authorise the granting of this licence.

Title:**Feasibility and safety of an immersive virtual reality-based vestibular rehabilitation program in people with multiple sclerosis experiencing vestibular impairment: A protocol for a pilot randomised controlled trial**

García-Muñoz, Cristina¹; Casuso-Holgado, María Jesús^{1*}; Hernández-Rodríguez, Juan Carlos²; Pinero-Pinto, Elena¹; Palomo-Carrión, Rocío^{3,4}; Cortés-Vega, María-Dolores¹

¹Department of Physiotherapy, Faculty of Nursing, Physiotherapy and Podiatry, University of Seville, C/Avicena s/n 41009 Sevilla, Spain.

²Dermatology Department, Hospital Universitario Virgen del Rocío, Av. Manuel Siurot, s/n, 41013 Sevilla, Spain.

³ Department of Nursery, Physiotherapy and Occupational Therapy, Faculty of Physiotherapy and Nursery, University of Castilla-La Mancha, 45071 Toledo, Spain.

⁴ GIFTO. Physiotherapy Research Group of Toledo, 45071 Toledo, Spain.

Authors:

Cristina García-Muñoz¹. <https://orcid.org/0000-0003-2621-2098>

María Jesús Casuso-Holgado ¹. <https://orcid.org/0000-0002-4217-6827>

Juan-Carlos Hernández-Rodríguez ². <https://orcid.org/0000-0003-2525-4069>

Elena Piñero-Pinto ¹. <https://orcid.org/0000-0001-9611-3939>

Rocío Palomo-Carrión ^{3, 4}. <https://orcid.org/0000-0003-4034-2585>

María-Dolores Cortés-Vega¹. <https://orcid.org/0000-0002-9514-8811>

*Corresponding author:

mcasuso@us.es

Faculty of Nursing, Physiotherapy and Podiatry, University of Seville,
C/Avicena s/n 41009 Sevilla, Spain

Tel.: +34-954486528, Fax: +34-954486527

Keywords: multiple sclerosis; dizziness; postural balance; fatigue; virtual reality.

Word count: 4286

Title:**Feasibility and safety of an immersive virtual reality-based vestibular rehabilitation program in people with multiple sclerosis experiencing vestibular impairment: A protocol for a pilot randomised controlled trial****ABSTRACT****Introduction**

Vestibular system damage may have a central and/or peripheral origin in multiple sclerosis (MS). Vestibular impairments may contribute to dizziness, balance disorders, and fatigue in patients with MS. Thus, the MS patient population could benefit from a vestibular rehabilitation program to improve these symptoms. As a successful tool in neurological rehabilitation, virtual reality (VR) can also be implemented within a vestibular rehabilitation intervention, also the immersive VR has demonstrated to be effective in peripheral vestibular problems in previous surveys.

Methods and analysis

This protocol describes a parallel-arm, pilot randomised controlled trial (RCT), with blinded assessments, in 30 patients with MS with vestibular impairment (Dizziness Handicap Inventory ≥ 16). The experimental group will receive an immersive virtual reality (VRi) vestibular rehabilitation intervention based on the conventional Cawthorne-Cooksey protocol; the control group will perform the conventional protocol. Each group will receive a seven-week intervention (20 sessions, 3 sessions/week). The primary outcomes are the feasibility and safety of the vestibular VRi intervention in patients with MS. Secondary outcome measures are the changes in dizziness symptoms, balance performance, fatigue, and quality of life. Evaluations will be carried out at baseline, immediately after intervention, and after a follow-up period of 3 and 6 months.

Ethics and dissemination

The study was approved by the Andalusian Review Board and Ethics Committee, Virgen Macarena-Virgen del Rocio Hospitals (ID 2148-N-19, 25th March 2020). Informed consent will be collected from participants who wish to participate in the research. The results of this research will be disseminated by using the literature in peer-reviewed scientific journals.

Trial registration number ClinicalTrials.gov NCT04497025.

Keywords: multiple sclerosis, vestibular diseases, dizziness, postural balance, fatigue, physical therapy modalities, virtual reality.

ARTICLE SUMMARY**Strengths and limitations of the study**

- As the VRi intervention is developed and based on the Cawthorne-Cooksey conventional vestibular rehabilitation protocol, it allows a homogeneous comparison between study groups.

- The VRi systems offer multisensory feedback, oriented tasks, and repetitions of exercises in a ludic environment, overcoming the limitations of the Cawthorne-Cooksey vestibular protocol.
- Blinding of participants and therapists is not possible due to the type of intervention.

INTRODUCTION

Multiple sclerosis (MS) is a chronic autoimmune disease characterised by inflammation, demyelination of the central nervous system, and axonal loss.[1,2] Balance disorders, dizziness, and fatigue are among the most common and troublesome symptoms in MS, repercussions on quality of life.[2–7] Fatigue is the most disabling in MS, of which impairments in central sensory integration may be an underlying cause [8,9], also it can be enhanced by vestibular symptoms such as vertigo, dizziness, and imbalance. [10,11]

The affection of the vestibular system is remarkable problem in MS that could be related to its progression.[12–15] There are a myriad of vestibular system disorders, which could have a peripheral (inner ear, vestibular nerve), central (brainstem and cerebellar), or combination.[15–17] Balance problems, lack of coordination in cephalic movement with regard to the body, ocular disturbances, and dizziness are symptoms related to vestibular disorders, as well as MS. [11,18–20] Postural deficits are associated with problems of the subjective visual vertical and dizziness during head movements, which are mediated by the vestibulo-ocular reflex (VOR).[18,21–23] Furthermore, impairments in the vestibulo-spinal reflex (VSR) can cause postural problems due to an inappropriate muscle response in imbalance situations.[23–27]. Central demyelination and/or peripheral disturbances can be possible aetiologies of vestibular impairments and their clinical manifestation in MS.[12–14,28] Patients with brainstem involvement identified in the Expanded Disability Status (EDSS) could be showing signs of imbalance, vestibular disorders, and greater disability.[29,30] MS Patients could benefit from goals of vestibular rehabilitation: decrease dizziness and improve ocular fixation, stability, and performance on daily living activities.[31–34]

Vestibular rehabilitation consists of exercises that provide accurate spatial information of the head with regard to body position whilst stimulating VOR, VSR, and somatosensory information.[4,32,35–37] This is based on mechanisms of substitution, adaptation, and habituation,[6,32] which appear to be helpful in peripheral and central vestibular impairments.[14,38,39]

Although further research is needed, conventional vestibular training has been reported as superior than no intervention and at least as effective than exercise-based approach for improving dizziness, balance and fatigue in any MS type. [33] Currently, there is an exponential growth of studies that evaluate the usefulness of virtual reality (VR) applied to vestibular rehabilitation in other diseases.[40–48] The usefulness of non-immersive VR for balance and gait training has been already proven in MS.[49] Moreover, a systematic review found that immersive virtual reality (VRi) presents added clinical benefits compared to conventional vestibular training (performance and repetition of exercises in a motivational environment, oriented tasks, multisensory stimulation,

1
2
3 extrinsic feedback, and promotion of adherence).[50–55] These stimulate neuroplastic
4 changes in neurological affection as MS.[56] Within VRi, the modality that integrates
5 physical activity in a virtual environment with mentioned advantages is exergame, that
6 has proven to be effective for neurological diseases.[57,58] Moreover, despite exercising
7 through a VR system, it is perceived as less exhausting [59], whilst the subject is expose
8 to a large variety of environments boosting the vestibular mechanism of habituation.
9 [31,60] VRi allows the subject to complete immersion within the 360° virtual
10 environment, enhancing the feeling of presence.[61–63] To the best of our knowledge,
11 no previous research on VRi and vestibular rehabilitation in MS has been performed.
12 Authors as Meldrum et al.,[64] have declared the need to develop a standardised VR
13 intervention protocol for vestibular rehabilitation and strengthen the evidence of this
14 approach in the MS.[65–67]

15
16
17
18 Therefore, we wish to develop a VRi vestibular protocol for MS. Thus, the primary
19 purpose of this study is to determine the feasibility and safety of a VRi-based vestibular
20 rehabilitation program in MS population. Second, we aim to preliminarily evaluate the
21 effects of the vestibular VRi exercise protocol in comparison with conventional vestibular
22 training for improvement in dizziness, balance, fatigue, and quality of life in patients with
23 MS.
24
25

26 **METHODS AND ANALYSIS**

27 **Study design**

28
29
30 This protocol describes a two-arm parallel group design and a single-blinded pilot
31 randomised clinical trial (RCT). To avoid bias during randomisation, the assessor will be
32 blinded to group allocation. The future pilot RCT is a prospective study, with an initial
33 evaluation of the sample before intervention, followed by an intervention period of 7
34 weeks. A further three evaluations will then be carried out immediately after intervention
35 and after follow-up periods of 3 and 6 months. The study design is illustrated in Figure 1.
36
37

38
39 This protocol meets the Standard Protocol Items: Recommendations for Interventional
40 Trials (SPIRIT).[68] This RCT will also be developed following instructions from the
41 Consolidated Standards of Reporting Trials (CONSORT).[69] It has been registered at
42 ClinicalTrials.gov with the identifier NCT04497025.
43
44

45 **Study setting**

46
47
48 The trial will be conducted at the Physical Therapy Department of the University of
49 Sevilla (Spain). The Virgen Macarena Hospital will be the main healthcare institution
50 involved in this study. The inclusion of other healthcare centres in the area is expected.
51
52

53 **Participants and recruitment**

54
55
56 Recruitment of participants is expected to start in September 2021 and end in September
57 2022. The research team will begin by contacting the physical therapist and medical
58 directors of the participants' healthcare institutions. All subjects that potentially meet the
59 eligibility criteria will be contacted and invited by phone to participate in the study. Those
60

1
2
3 who freely decide to participate and meet the eligibility criteria will be asked for written
4 informed consent (please see supplemental material for informed consent form).
5
6
7

8 Inclusion Criteria:

- 10 • Both male and female subjects aged 18-65 years
- 11
- 12 • Clinically diagnosed with any type of MS in accordance with the revised McDonald
13 criteria. This will be assessed based on clinical history by a medical team.
- 14
- 15 • Walking ability according to the Expanded Disability Status Scale score ($EDSS \leq 6$).
16 This will be assessed based on clinical history by a medical team.
- 17
- 18 • Brainstem or cerebellar involvement with ≥ 2 points in the second functional system of
19 the EDSS.[70] This will be evaluated based on clinical history by a medical team.
- 20
- 21 • Objective presence of dizziness symptoms (Dizziness Handicap Inventory (DHI) ≥ 16).
22 This will be assessed after informed consent acceptance by an expert vestibular physical
23 therapist.
- 24
- 25 • Presence of fatigue (Modified Fatigue Impact Scale (MFIS) ≥ 38)[71] or balance
26 problems (Berg Balance Scale (BBS) ≤ 47).[72]. This will be evaluated after the
27 acceptance of participation in the study by an expert vestibular physical therapist.
28
29

30 Exclusion Criteria:

- 31
- 32 • Partial or complete blindness
- 33
- 34 • Cognitive impairment (Mini-Mental State Examination score ≤ 24)
- 35
- 36 • Another neurologic disorder contributing to balance impairment
- 37
- 38 • Disease relapse within the last 3 months (transitory exacerbations of the disease by the
39 appearance of neurological clinical manifestations imbalance, dizziness, and
40 more)[12,73,74]
- 41
- 42 • Changes in MS pharmacotherapy within the last 3 months
- 43
- 44 • History of vestibular rehabilitation within the last 6 months
- 45
- 46 • Acute cardiovascular or respiratory illnesses
- 47
- 48 • Contraindications to VRi use (epilepsy, spatiotemporal disorientation, and cognitive
49 impairment)
- 50
- 51 • Any other contraindications to physical activity
- 52

53 Exclusion criteria will be assessed based on clinic history by a medical team.
54
55

56 **Randomisation, concealment allocation, and blinding**

57
58 Participants will be randomly allocated to one of the two intervention groups by an
59 independent researcher. We will consider a 1:1 distribution ratio and a computer-
60

1
2
3 generated random sequence. The independent researcher will be in charge of the
4 randomisation process and place the allocation of participants in sealed and concealed
5 envelopes. This researcher will inform participants of their random allocation and will
6 provide them the informed consent forms. An expert physical therapist in vestibular
7 rehabilitation will perform the intervention. The assessor will remain blinded to the
8 participants' groups.
9
10

11 12 13 **Patient and public involvement**

14
15 No patients or public are involved in designing the trial, but a number of public
16 organisations have been contacted for patient recruitment (for example, Hospital Virgen
17 Macarena, Ilustre Colegio Profesional de Fisioterapeutas de Andalucía). Participants will
18 play a significant role in remodelling the intervention and to adapt it for the need of MS
19 patients. It will be possible through a qualitative assessment of the experimental VRi
20 vestibular training, performed through the semi-structured interview process for each
21 participant. Once the results are published, participants will be informed about it by e-
22 mail in a comprehensible writing style; furthermore, the researchers will perform
23 meetings in each public organisation engaged in recruitment.
24
25
26
27
28

29 **Interventions**

30 **Conventional Vestibular Rehabilitation Protocol (CG)**

31
32 The control group (CG) will perform the conventional vestibular rehabilitation
33 Cawthorne-Cooksey protocol exercises, which have also been used to develop
34 experimental interventions.[35] These exercises aim to restore balance affected by
35 vestibular dysfunction or train the vestibular system. This improves vestibular
36 compensation through a mechanism of neuroplasticity, known as adaptation, habituation,
37 and substitution.[31,60,75] The primary goal of these mechanisms is to adapt the VOR
38 and VSR, habituate and substitute head movements that provoke vestibular and balance
39 symptoms, and train dynamic balance.
40
41
42

43 As shown in Table 1, exercises are divided into three blocks, which will be performed
44 slowly at first and then faster. Participants allocated to the CG will receive this
45 conventional protocol three times per week for 7 weeks. Each session will last for 50 min,
46 and the rest time will be for at least 5 min. A total of 10 initial sessions and 10 advanced
47 sessions will be carried out. Based on previous studies, during the initial phase, exercises
48 of the first and second blocks will be carried out by 10 slow repetitions and 10 fast
49 repetitions.[76,77] The third block exercises will be repeated five times slowly and then
50 five times more quickly. The complete intervention time for each block is 15 min (Table
51 1). Once participants have exceeded the first ten sessions, they will begin with more
52 complex exercises. To developed these advanced vestibular exercises for both groups, the
53 principles and keys of Cawthorne-Cooksey,[35] Han et al.[31] and Whitney et al.[60] for
54 this type of rehabilitation were assumed. The advanced phases of intervention for
55 participants in the control group are described in Table 2. This intervention matches the
56 experimental group (EG), with the only difference being that exercises are not performed
57
58
59
60

1
2
3 in an immersive virtual environment. The exercise parameters in the advanced sessions
4 described in order of difficulty within the session are the amplitude of the support base,
5 alternative single leg support, tandem position, unstable surface, and walking while head
6 movements. The inclusion of these parameters will be carried out in the aforementioned
7 order to avoid the appearance of vestibular symptoms during the exercises. These
8 parameters provide proprioceptive disturbances and encourage vestibular training
9 through substitution of neural mechanisms.[31,60] Other parameters that train habituation
10 and adaptation mechanisms include the increasing speed of head movement or its range
11 of motion.[31,60] All parameters can be adapted to patient characteristics and progress
12 with the session (for example, modifying the base of support from higher to lower
13 amplitude on the firm and unstable surface).
14
15
16

17 The vestibular program will be conducted by an experienced vestibular rehabilitation
18 physical therapist, who will provide verbal indications and stay near the participants to
19 lend them confidence and decrease the risk of falling during the session.
20
21

22 Immersive Virtual Reality Intervention (EG)

23 Participants assigned to the EG will receive VRi vestibular rehabilitation through the
24 head-mounted display (HMD) Oculus Quest. VRi allows complete immersion in a 360°
25 virtual environment and enables interaction. Virtual immersive rehabilitation can only be
26 achieved with the use of a VR headset or HMD. In this protocol, the new generation
27 Oculus Quest equipment has been selected, which has some added advantages compared
28 to other similar HMDs. These advantages include the absence of movement sensors or
29 laptop installations, wireless option, portability, and a reduced risk of suffering from
30 cybersickness syndrome, owing to the high resolution and accurate movement
31 capture.[78,79]
32
33
34

35 To achieve homogeneous interventions over the two groups, the VRi intervention have
36 been designed based on the gold standard Cawthorne-Cooksey vestibular protocol.
37 Subjects in this group will receive the same number of sessions and duration as the CG.
38 Similar to the CG, the first 10 sessions of the VRi treatment will be carried out in the
39 sitting down position (eyes and head movement/head and body movement) and the last
40 one as standing up exercises. The number of repetitions and adaptation of VRi equated to
41 the conventional protocol for immersive virtual environments during the initial phase are
42 described in Table 1. In the initial phase, the advance phase exercises will be the same in
43 both groups, with the main difference being the interaction with the immersive virtual
44 environment. The advance phases of vestibular rehabilitation and the VRi-adapted
45 exercises are shown in Table 2. The exercise parameters described in the CG will be
46 applied in the EG as well. In addition, to prevent falls over interaction with virtual
47 environments, participants will be monitored and supervised by an expert physical
48 therapist.
49
50
51
52

53 *First Steps, Beat Saber demo and Sport Scrambles demo* games will be displayed in the
54 Oculus Quest Virtual Glasses to apply the vestibular protocol. These games respond to a
55 first-person exergame intervention in which subject actions are recreated simultaneously
56 inside the virtual environment. Furthermore, all selected games are commercially
57 available and have free access in the Oculus app to anyone who owns an HMD device.
58 *First Steps* is the onset game of Oculus, in which one learns to use the VRi device in a
59
60

1
2
3 playable way. This game consists of the *Main room* where the subject can interact with
4 virtual objects as virtual blocks, pin-pong racket and ball, hanging ball, and more. It also
5 contains two more virtual environments within the videogame. The first is a shooter game
6 called *Shots in the Space*, which aims to reach the highest score while shooting random
7 targets at a space station. This shooter is offered three options: a single gun, a double
8 gun, or a machine gun. The second is *Dance with Robot*, in which one dances and interacts
9 with a robot following some indications. *Beat saber* is a rhythm music game in which
10 blocks are slashed in a specific direction with a red (left hand) and blue (right hand) saber,
11 while trying to avoid some obstacles. *Sport Scrambles* consist of three sports games:
12 baseball, tennis, and bowling, in which one must defeat their opponent while balls,
13 rackets, or your baseball bat are randomly changing into a giraffe, a cheese, and so on.
14 The virtual scenarios are shown in Figure 2.
15
16
17
18
19
20

21 **Outcomes and measurements**

22 The primary outcomes will include the feasibility and safety of the experimental VRi
23 vestibular protocol. The feasibility of the study will be assessed using recruitment,
24 adherence, retention rates, and usability of the VRi device. In addition to quantitative
25 assessment, qualitative data will be recorded through semi-structured interview process.
26 This qualitative strategy allows to know main participants' perceptions of the VRi
27 intervention received. Safety will be examined by the appearance of cybersickness and
28 fatigue to exercise along the virtual reality treatment and a registry of falls and other
29 adverse events. Pre-defined thresholds for considering the feasibility and safety of the
30 VRi intervention are described in Table 3. [80–85] [80] [81] [82] [83] [84] [85]
31
32
33

34 Secondary outcomes will drive to assess the changes in dizziness, balance, fatigue, and
35 quality of life after a VRi vestibular protocol compared with conventional vestibular
36 rehabilitation.
37
38
39
40

41 Usability of the Virtual Reality System

42 In combination with participation, retention, and adherence to treatment rates, feasibility
43 will be evaluated using the System Usability Scale (SUS). The SUS is a 10-item
44 questionnaire in which participants consider their perception of the VR device usability
45 using a 5-point Likert scale, where 0 means 'strongly disagree' and 5 means 'strongly
46 agree'. The overall score ranges from 0 to 100, which is obtained by multiplying the sum
47 of every item by 2.5. A higher score indicates higher usability.[82,83] To maintain the
48 blindness of the assessor, this measurement will be performed by the physiotherapist who
49 conducted the intervention.
50
51
52
53
54

55 Cybersickness Syndrome

56 To assess the safety of the intervention along with the fall and adverse events registry, the
57 appearance of cybersickness will be evaluated using the Simulator Sickness
58 Questionnaire (SSQ). The SSQ is implemented to measure the appearance of sickness
59
60

1
2
3 due to a virtual environment. The SSQ consists of a 16-item questionnaire divided into
4 three categories: nausea, oculomotor, and disorientation.[86,87] Scores ranging between
5 10 and 15 indicate significant symptoms, and those above 20 indicate a simulator
6 problem.[84] This scale will be provided by the physical therapist during each session.
7
8
9

10 Rating-of-Fatigue Scale

11
12 To examine safety along with the performance of the sessions, the appearance of fatigue
13 related to exercise will be evaluated through Rating-of-Fatigue (ROF) [85]. This scale is
14 a visual analogue rating scale ranging from 0 (non-fatigue) to 10 (totally
15 fatigued/exhausted). The main aim of this scale is to assess fatigue in myriad contexts
16 while exercising or during daily living activities. The ROF will be presented to the
17 participants in each session.
18
19

20 Dizziness

21
22 Dizziness symptoms will be assessed using the DHI. This self-assessment questionnaire
23 consists of 25-items divided into the following subscales: physical, emotional, and
24 functional. The physical and emotional subscales range from 0 to 36 points, and the
25 functional subscale ranges from 0 to 28 points. The total score is 100, which relates to the
26 highest level of disability and handicap.[88–90] This instrument is reliable and valid for
27 the study population.[91,92] The minimal clinical importance difference (MCID) has
28 been established at 18 points in patients with vestibular disorders.[90]
29
30
31
32
33
34
35

36 Balance

37
38 Static balance will be evaluated using the Biodex balance system. The aforementioned
39 system allows the registration of the location of the centre of pressure (CoP).[93–95]
40 Biodex has been proven to be a valid instrument for evaluating stability and postural
41 control in subjects with MS. [96,97] Moreover, Biodex can compute the following
42 variables in relation to the CoP:
43

- 44 - Length (mm), the CoP trajectory throughout the platform surface.
- 45 - Anteroposterior (SAP) and mediolateral sway (SMS); these measure CoP
46 deviation along each axis (mm).
- 47 - Velocity (mm/s) of CoP oscillation through the anteroposterior axis (VAP) and
48 mediolaterally (VML).

49
50 Each variable will be assessed in open or close eyes condition and firm or foam surface,
51 respectively.
52
53

54 TheBBS will be used to measure dynamic balance. The BBS consists of 14-items, each
55 ranging from 0 (cannot perform) to 4 (normal performance), where higher values indicate
56 better dynamic balance.[98,99] This assesses the skills of sitting, standing, leaning,
57 turning, and standing on a monopodal support. The BBS has proved to be reliable and
58 valid for the study population.[91,92] The MCID for BBS has been set at 3 points for
59 people with MS by Gervasonni et al.[100]
60

Fatigue

The MFIS is a self-reported questionnaire that evaluates the perceived impact of fatigue in patients with MS. This scale is composed of 21 items which assess the fatigue impact in three different domains. The global scale is divided into 9, 10, and 2 items that belong to the physical, cognitive, and psychosocial domains, respectively. The total score is 84, with higher scores indicating a higher impact of fatigue.[101,102] This scale is reliable and valid for measuring the impact of fatigue in subjects with MS.[103,104] MCID for MFIS has been established at 19.23% by Rietberg et al.[105] and 4 points by Scott et al.[106]

Quality of Life

To assess the changes perceived by participants in their quality of life, the reliable and valid multiple sclerosis quality of life scale 54 (MSQoL-54) will be used.[107] This is a 54-item questionnaire distributed into 12 multi-item scales. The overall score ranges from 0 to 100. Higher values indicate a better quality of life.[108]

Data will be collected by a blinded physical therapist who is an expert in neurological and vestibular rehabilitation. The blind evaluation will be performed at several points in the study: before the intervention, at the end of the intervention, and at 3 and 6 months post-intervention (Table 4).

Sample size calculation

A major reason for conducting a pilot study is to determine the initial data to perform a sample size calculation for a larger trial.[77] For this reason, the formal sample size is not calculated. However, following the recommendations of good practice for the design and analysis of feasibility and pilot studies in preparation for RCT, [77, 78] we aimed to recruit at least 30 subjects (15 per group).

Statistical analysis

To assess the feasibility and safety of the experimental VRi intervention, a descriptive data analysis will be implemented, taking into consideration the pre-defined thresholds for the primary outcomes (Table 3). Participants' flow will be analysed to report the proportion of subjects who are eligible, consenting, adhering to intervention, and have retention rates at 3 and 6 months. These data will help to identify possible modifications in the definitive trial design.

The normal distribution of the variables will be assessed using the Shapiro-Wilk test. For normal distribution, data will be reported as mean \pm standard deviation or as percentages. Similarly, for non-normal distribution, median, minimum and maximum values, and interquartile ranges (IQR) will be reported. Baseline differences between groups will be

1
2
3 analysed using the chi-square test for categorical variables and the t-test or Mann-
4 Whitney U test for continuous variables. This will help identify possible covariates.
5

6 Linear mixed models will be used to test group, time, and group-by-time interaction
7 effects for all secondary variables. The analyses will be first unadjusted for any baseline
8 characteristics and later adjusted for possible identified covariates (for example, gender
9 or EDSS scores). An intention-to-treat approach will be used for data analysis.
10

11 Cohen's criteria will be followed to assess the effect sizes of the studied variables, but
12 due to the pilot nature of the study, all the effect analyses must be considered exploratory
13 only. However, these data will help in sample size calculations in a definitive RCT. For
14 all tests, $p < 0.05$ will be considered statistically significant. Graphical and numerical
15 analysis of the data will be conducted using SPSS (version 25.0; IBM Corp, Armonk,
16 NY, USA) and GraphPad PRISM (GraphPad Inc., San Diego, CA, USA).
17
18
19
20
21

22 **Data management and monitoring**

23
24 The research will not have an established data monitoring committee because the main
25 decisions will be consensual between investigators. All data will be codified and recorded
26 in an encrypted database by a number (in step of the subjects' name, for example) known
27 only by the researcher team. The data will not be disclosed to third parties without
28 participant consent.
29

30 Falls or any other adverse events derived during the intervention will be recorded by the
31 therapists in a registry. These events will be communicated to the principal investigator
32 of the study.
33
34
35
36

37 **ETHICS AND DISSEMINATION**

38
39 The study was approved by the Andalusian Review Board and Ethics Committee Virgen
40 Macarena-Virgen del Rocio Hospitals (ID 2148-N-19, 25th March 2020). All participants
41 will undergo and provide informed consent before data compilation. The investigators
42 will disseminate the study results through literature in peer-reviewed scientific journals.
43
44
45
46

47 **DISCUSSION**

48
49 The current protocol for this pilot RCT aims to assess the feasibility and safety of
50 vestibular rehabilitation in patients with MS through a VRi intervention compared with
51 the conventional approach. Likewise, we will evaluate the changes that occurred in
52 dizziness, postural control, fatigue, and quality of life for both study groups after the
53 vestibular intervention.
54
55
56

57 **Technical progress of VRi**

58
59 Due to the intrinsic advantages of VRi and the multimodal design [109]of the protocol,
60 the limitations of the Cawthorne-Cooksey training are expected to be overcome by

1
2
3 providing extrinsic feedback (game score and multisensorial stimulation) during exercise
4 execution, cognitive and task-oriented training (exergames), and avoiding humdrum
5 exercise repetitions because of the motivational and enjoyable environment . [50,109]
6

7 Owing to VRi tracking (gyroscopes, accelerometers, and magnetometers) and software
8 systems that record head and corporal movements in six degrees of freedom, it is possible
9 to perform exercises in different postural circumstances, similar to our experimental
10 protocol (sitting down, standing, single leg support, tandem, and standing on foam
11 surface), ensuring virtual environment verticality.[79,110] Furthermore, the command
12 centre of movements and multisensory stimulation are primarily found at the cephalic
13 level in HMD, making VRi a suitable device for vestibular rehabilitation.[86,111–113]
14 Moreover, current VRi devices are affordable, own high-resolution graphics, higher
15 frames per second, less delay and latency, and accurate software and hardware.[114,115]
16 These enhance the sense of presence and immersion of the subject and reduce the possible
17 appearance of cybersickness, as confirmed by Weech et al.[116]
18
19
20
21
22
23

24 **Clinical applicability of VRi vestibular rehabilitation**

25 The Cawthorne-Cooksey intervention, on which our VRi protocol is based, has been
26 demonstrated to be effective in several populations, such as elderly people,[109] people
27 with vertebrobasilar insufficiency,[117] and those with benign paroxysmal positional
28 vertigo.[118] Thus, it is expected that the vestibular VRi intervention based on this gold
29 standard could be effective in the mentioned populations, in addition to MS. However, to
30 confirm this statement, extensive research is needed. In contrast, previous studies have
31 reported the effectiveness of VRi in vestibular rehabilitation for unilateral vestibular
32 hypofunction,[44,46] Ménière disease,[41,42] and traumatic brain injury.[119] On the
33 other hand, the recent systematic review by Soltani et al.[120] supports HMD as a feasible
34 and safe intervention to improve balance in older adults; because of this, we expect that
35 VRi vestibular intervention will be safe and feasible in MS population [66,121–123].
36
37
38
39

40 Finally, telerehabilitation strategies combined with VR have been poorly studied in the
41 MS population.[124] A recent study with ten MS participants showed satisfactory results
42 in balance and gait, but not for fatigue, after a telerehabilitation intervention based on
43 Nintendo Wii exergames.[125] With regard to our protocol, because Oculus Quest is
44 wireless and portable, exercises can be performed at the laboratory, in public, in private
45 clinics, and at home. In addition, this HMD has two features to ensure safety. The first is
46 a restricted game zone to avoid blows, and on getting out, the real physical context will
47 be displayed on the headset. Second, the virtual content of the session can be supervised
48 through the Oculus app or via streaming, which is essential in telerehabilitation or home-
49 based programs.[126]
50
51
52

53 **Declaration of conflicting interests.**

54 Authors of this papers declared no potential conflicts of interest with respect to the
55 research, authorship, and/or publication of this article.
56
57

58 **Author contributions**

CGM, MDCV and MJCH conceptualised and designed the study. CGM wrote the first draft of the manuscript with critical input from MJCH. MDCV, MJCH, JCHR, EPP and RPC contributed significantly to the revision of the manuscript. All authors read and approved the final manuscript.

Funding statement

This research received no specific grant from any funding agency in the public, commercial or not-for-profit sectors.

REFERENCES

- 1 Oh J, Vidal-Jordana A, Montalban X. Multiple sclerosis: Clinical aspects. *Curr Opin Neurol* 2018;**31**:752–9. doi:10.1097/WCO.0000000000000622
- 2 Péran P, Nemmi F, Dutilleul C, *et al.* Neuroplasticity and brain reorganization associated with positive outcomes of multidisciplinary rehabilitation in progressive multiple sclerosis: A fMRI study. *Mult Scler Relat Disord* 2020;**42**:102127. doi:10.1016/j.msard.2020.102127
- 3 Ozgen G, Karapolat H, Akkoc Y, *et al.* Is customized vestibular rehabilitation effective in patients with multiple sclerosis? A randomized controlled trial. *Eur J Phys Rehabil Med* 2016;**52**:466–78.
- 4 Van Emmerik REA, Remelius JG, Johnson MB, *et al.* Postural control in women with multiple sclerosis: Effects of task, vision and symptomatic fatigue. *Gait Posture* 2010;**32**:608–14. doi:10.1016/j.gaitpost.2010.09.002
- 5 Barin L, Salmen A, Disanto G, *et al.* The disease burden of Multiple Sclerosis from the individual and population perspective: Which symptoms matter most? *Mult Scler Relat Disord* 2018;**25**:112–21. doi:10.1016/j.msard.2018.07.013
- 6 Gunn HJ, Newell P, Haas B, *et al.* Identification of risk factors for falls in multiple sclerosis: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Phys Ther* 2013;**93**:504–13. doi:10.2522/ptj.20120231
- 7 Dobson R, Giovannoni G. Multiple sclerosis – a review. *Eur J Neurol* 2019;**26**:27–40. doi:10.1111/ene.13819
- 8 Manjaly ZM, Harrison NA, Critchley HD, *et al.* Pathophysiological and cognitive mechanisms of fatigue in multiple sclerosis. *J Neurol Neurosurg Psychiatry* 2019;**90**:642–51. doi:10.1136/jnnp-2018-320050
- 9 Hebert JR, Corboy JR, Manago MM, *et al.* Effects of Vestibular Rehabilitation on Multiple Sclerosis–Related Fatigue and Upright Postural Control: A Randomized Controlled Trial. *Phys Ther* 2011;**91**:1166–83. doi:10.2522/ptj.20100399
- 10 Dhayalan D, Lund-Johansen M, Finnkirk M, *et al.* Fatigue in patients with vestibular schwannoma. *Acta Neurochir (Wien)* 2019;**161**:1809–16. doi:10.1007/s00701-019-04003-2
- 11 Tramontano M, Cinnera AM, Manzari L, *et al.* Vestibular rehabilitation has positive effects on balance, fatigue and activities of daily living in highly

- 1
2
3 disabled multiple sclerosis people: A preliminary randomized controlled trial.
4 *Restor Neurol Neurosci* 2018;**36**:709–18. doi:10.3233/RNN-180850
5
- 6 12 Di Stadio A, Ralli M, Altieri M, *et al.* Audiovestibular symptoms in patients with
7 multiple sclerosis: A correlation between self-reported symptomatology and MRI
8 findings to monitor disease progression. *Mult Scler Relat Disord*
9 2020;**45**:102431. doi:10.1016/j.msard.2020.102431
10
- 11 13 Zeigelboim BS, Arruda WO, Mangabeira-Albernaz PL, *et al.* Vestibular findings
12 in relapsing, remitting multiple sclerosis: A study of thirty patients. *Int Tinnitus J*
13 2008;**14**:139–45.
14
- 15 14 Frohman EM, Kramer PD, Dewey RB, *et al.* Benign paroxysmal positioning
16 vertigo in multiple sclerosis: Diagnosis, pathophysiology and therapeutic
17 techniques. *Mult Scler* 2003;**9**:250–5. doi:10.1191/1352458503ms901oa
18
- 19 15 Cochrane GD, Christy JB, Motl RW. Comprehensive Clinical Assessment of
20 Vestibular Function in Multiple Sclerosis. *J Neurol Phys Ther* 2021;**45**:228–34.
21 doi:10.1097/npt.0000000000000358
22
- 23 16 Strupp M, Długaiczek J, Ertl-Wagner BB, *et al.* Vestibular disorders: Diagnosis,
24 new classification and treatment. *Dtsch Arztebl Int* 2020;**117**:300–10.
25 doi:10.3238/arztebl.2020.0300
26
- 27 17 Dieterich M. Central vestibular disorders. *J Neurol* 2007;**254**:559–68.
28 doi:10.1007/s00415-006-0340-7
29
- 30 18 Klatt BN, Sparto PJ, Terhorst L, *et al.* Relationship between subjective visual
31 vertical and balance in individuals with multiple sclerosis. *Physiother Res Int*
32 2019;**24**:1–7. doi:10.1002/pri.1757
33
- 34 19 Doty RL, MacGillivray MR, Talab H, *et al.* Balance in multiple sclerosis:
35 relationship to central brain regions. *Exp Brain Res* 2018;**236**:2739–50.
36 doi:10.1007/s00221-018-5332-1
37
- 38 20 Cao H, Peyrodie L, Agnani O, *et al.* Evaluation of an Expanded Disability Status
39 Scale (EDSS) modeling strategy in multiple sclerosis. *Med Biol Eng Comput*
40 2015;**53**:1141–51. doi:10.1007/s11517-015-1383-7
41
- 42 21 Nakamura J, Shiozaki T, Tsujimoto N, *et al.* Role of somatosensory and/or
43 vestibular sensory information in subjective postural vertical in healthy adults.
44 *Neurosci Lett* 2020;**714**:134598. doi:10.1016/j.neulet.2019.134598
45
- 46 22 Hall CD, Heusel-Gillig L, Tusa RJ, *et al.* Efficacy of gaze stability exercises in
47 older adults with dizziness. In: *Journal of Neurologic Physical Therapy*. J Neurol
48 Phys Ther 2010. 64–9. doi:10.1097/NPT.0b013e3181dde6d8
49
- 50 23 Naranjo EN, Cleworth TW, Allum JHJ, *et al.* Vestibulo-spinal and vestibulo-
51 ocular reflexes are modulated when standing with increased postural threat. *J*
52 *Neurophysiol* 2015;**115**:833–42. doi:10.1152/jn.00626.2015
53
- 54 24 Tanaka H, Nakamura J, Siozaki T, *et al.* Posture influences on vestibulospinal
55 tract excitability. *Exp Brain Res* 2021, **239**(3):997-1007doi:10.1007/s00221-021-
56 06033-8
57
- 58 25 Forbes PA, Siegmund GP, Schouten AC, *et al.* Task, muscle and frequency
59
60

- 1
2
3 dependent vestibular control of posture. *Front Integr Neurosci* 2015;**8**:1–12.
4 doi:10.3389/fnint.2014.00094
5
- 6 26 Tusa RJ. Dizziness. *Med Clin North Am* 2009;**93**:263–71.
7 doi:10.1016/j.mcna.2008.09.005
8
- 9 27 Murray AJ, Croce K, Belton T, *et al.* Balance Control Mediated by Vestibular
10 Circuits Directing Limb Extension or Antagonist Muscle Co-activation.
11 *CellReports* 2018;**22**:1325–38. doi:10.1016/j.celrep.2018.01.009
12
- 13 28 Dunlap PM, Holmberg JM, Whitney SL. Vestibular rehabilitation: Advances in
14 peripheral and central vestibular disorders. *Curr Opin Neurol* 2019;**32**:137–44.
15 doi:10.1097/WCO.0000000000000632
16
- 17 29 Koura R, Hussein M. Vestibular-evoked myogenic potential: an easy
18 neurophysiological tool for evaluating brain stem involvement in multiple
19 sclerosis. *Egypt J Otolaryngol* 2018;**34**:144–8. doi:10.4103/ejo.ejo_73_17
20
- 21 30 Gabelić T, Krbot Skorić M, Adamec I, *et al.* The vestibular evoked myogenic
22 potentials (VEMP) score: A promising tool for evaluation of brainstem
23 involvement in multiple sclerosis. *Eur J Neurol* 2015;**22**:261–9.
24 doi:10.1111/ene.12557
25
- 26 31 Han BI, Song HS, Kim JS. Vestibular rehabilitation therapy: Review of
27 indications, mechanisms, and key exercises. *J Clin Neurol* 2011;**7**:184–96.
28 doi:10.3988/jcn.2011.7.4.184
29
- 30 32 Whitney SL, Alghwiri AA, Alghadir A. *An overview of vestibular rehabilitation.*
31 1st ed. Elsevier B.V. 2016. doi:10.1016/B978-0-444-63437-5.00013-3
32
- 33 33 García-Muñoz C, Cortés-Vega M-D, Heredia-Rizo AM, *et al.* Effectiveness of
34 Vestibular Training for Balance and Dizziness Rehabilitation in People with
35 Multiple Sclerosis : A Systematic Review and Meta-Analysis. *J Clin Med*
36 2020;**9**:1–17. doi:10.3390/jcm9020590
37
- 38 34 Synnott E, Baker K. The Effectiveness of Vestibular Rehabilitation on Balance
39 Related Impairments among Multiple Sclerosis Patients: A Systematic Review. *J*
40 *Mult Scler* 2020;**7**:1–8.
41
- 42 43 Cooksey FS. Rehabilitation in Vestibular Injuries. *J R Soc Med* 1946;**39**:273–8.
44 doi:10.1177/003591574603900523
45
- 46 36 Tjernström F, Zur O, Jahn K. Current concepts and future approaches to
47 vestibular rehabilitation. *J Neurol* 2016;**263**:65–70. doi:10.1007/s00415-015-
48 7914-1
49
- 50 37 Hebert JR, Corboy JR. The association between multiple sclerosis-related fatigue
51 and balance as a function of central sensory integration. *Gait Posture*
52 2013;**38**:37–42. doi:10.1016/j.gaitpost.2012.10.015
53
- 54 38 Hain TC. Neurophysiology of vestibular rehabilitation. *NeuroRehabilitation*
55 2011;**29**:127–41. doi:10.3233/NRE-2011-0687
56
- 57 39 Brown KE, Whitney SL, Marchetti GF, *et al.* Physical therapy for central
58 vestibular dysfunction. *Arch Phys Med Rehabil* 2006;**87**:76–81.
59 doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2005.08.003
60

- 1
2
3 40 Alahmari KA, Sparto PJ, Marchetti GF, *et al.* Comparison of virtual reality based
4 therapy with customized vestibular physical therapy for the treatment of
5 vestibular disorders. *IEEE Trans Neural Syst Rehabil Eng* 2014;**22**:389–99.
6 doi:10.1109/TNSRE.2013.2294904
7
- 8 41 Yeh SC, Chen S, Wang PC, *et al.* Interactive 3-dimensional virtual reality
9 rehabilitation for patients with chronic imbalance and vestibular dysfunction.
10 *Technol Heal Care* 2014;**22**:915–21. doi:10.3233/THC-140855
11
- 12 42 Hsu SY, Fang TY, Yeh SC, *et al.* Three-dimensional, virtual reality vestibular
13 rehabilitation for chronic imbalance problem caused by Ménière's disease: a pilot
14 study. *Disabil Rehabil* 2017;**39**:1601–6. doi:10.1080/09638288.2016.1203027
15
- 16 43 Micarelli A, Viziano A, Augimeri I, *et al.* Three-dimensional head-mounted
17 gaming task procedure maximizes effects of vestibular rehabilitation in unilateral
18 vestibular hypofunction: A randomized controlled pilot trial. *Int J Rehabil Res*
19 2017;**40**:325–32. doi:10.1097/MRR.0000000000000244
20
- 21 44 Micarelli A, Viziano A, Micarelli B, *et al.* Vestibular rehabilitation in older
22 adults with and without mild cognitive impairment: Effects of virtual reality
23 using a head-mounted display. *Arch Gerontol Geriatr* 2019;**83**:246–56.
24 doi:10.1016/j.archger.2019.05.008
25
- 26 45 Meldrum D, Herdman S, Vance R, *et al.* Effectiveness of Conventional Versus
27 Virtual Reality-Based Balance Exercises in Vestibular Rehabilitation for
28 Unilateral Peripheral Vestibular Loss: Results of a Randomized Controlled Trial.
29 *Arch Phys Med Rehabil* 2015;**96**:1319–1328.e1. doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2015.02.032
30
- 31 46 Viziano A, Micarelli A, Augimeri I, *et al.* Long-term effects of vestibular
32 rehabilitation and head-mounted gaming task procedure in unilateral vestibular
33 hypofunction: a 12-month follow-up of a randomized controlled trial. *Clin*
34 *Rehabil* 2019;**33**:24–33. doi:10.1177/0269215518788598
35
- 36 47 Yeh SC, Huang MC, Wang PC, *et al.* Machine learning-based assessment tool
37 for imbalance and vestibular dysfunction with virtual reality rehabilitation
38 system. *Comput Methods Programs Biomed* 2014;**116**:311–8.
39 doi:10.1016/j.cmpb.2014.04.014
40
- 41 48 Rosiak O, Krajewski K, Woszczak M, *et al.* Evaluation of the effectiveness of a
42 Virtual Reality-based exercise program for Unilateral Peripheral Vestibular
43 Deficit. *J Vestib Res Equilib Orientat* 2019;**28**:409–15. doi:10.3233/VES-180647
44
- 45 49 Casuso-Holgado MJ, Martín-Valero R, Carazo AF, *et al.* Effectiveness of virtual
46 reality training for balance and gait rehabilitation in people with multiple
47 sclerosis: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Clin Rehabil* 2018;**32**:1220–34.
48 doi:10.1177/0269215518768084
49
- 50 50 Xie M, Zhou K, Patro N, *et al.* Virtual Reality for Vestibular Rehabilitation. *Otol*
51 *Neurotol* 2021; **42**(7):967-977. doi:10.1097/mao.00000000000003155
52
- 53 51 Yamagami M, Imsdahl S, Lindgren K, *et al.* Effects of virtual reality
54 environments on overground walking in people with Parkinson disease and
55 freezing of gait. *Disabil Rehabil Assist Technol* 2020;**0**:1–8.
56 doi:10.1080/17483107.2020.1842920
57
58
59
60

- 1
2
3 52 Weiss P, Keshner E, Levin M. *Virtual Reality for Physical and Motor*
4 *Rehabilitation*. Springer International Publishing 2014.
5
6 53 Kim J-H. Effects of a virtual reality video game exercise program on upper
7 extremity function and daily living activities in stroke patients. *J Phys Ther Sci*
8 2018;**30**:1408–11. doi:10.1589/jpts.30.1408
9
10 54 Lee HS, Lim JH, Jeon BH, *et al*. Non-immersive Virtual Reality Rehabilitation
11 Applied to a Task-oriented Approach for Stroke Patients: A Randomized
12 Controlled Trial. *Restor Neurol Neurosci* 2020;**38**:165–72. doi:10.3233/RNN-
13 190975
14
15 55 Kramer A, Dettmers C, Gruber M. Exergaming with additional postural demands
16 improves balance and gait in patients with multiple sclerosis as much as
17 conventional balance training and leads to high adherence to home-based balance
18 training. *Arch Phys Med Rehabil* 2014;**95**:1803–9.
19 doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2014.04.020
20
21 56 Gatica-Rojas V, Méndez-Rebolledo G. Virtual reality interface devices in the
22 reorganization of neural networks in the brain of patients with neurological
23 diseases. *Neural Regen Res* 2014;**9**:888–96. doi:10.4103/1673-5374.131612
24
25 57 Mat Rosly M, Mat Rosly H, Davis OAM GM, *et al*. Exergaming for individuals
26 with neurological disability: a systematic review. *Disabil Rehabil* 2017;**39**:727–
27 35. doi:10.3109/09638288.2016.1161086
28
29 58 Robinson J, Dixon J, Macsween A, *et al*. The effects of exergaming on balance,
30 gait, technology acceptance and flow experience in people with multiple
31 sclerosis: A randomized controlled trial. *BMC Sports Sci Med Rehabil* 2015;**7**:1–
32 12. doi:10.1186/s13102-015-0001-1
33
34 59 Glen K, Eston R, Loetscher T, *et al*. Exergaming : Feels good despite working
35 harder. *PLoS ONE* 12(10): e0186526.
36 <https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0186526>
37
38 60 Whitney SL, Sparto PJ. Physical Therapy Principles in Rehabilitation.
39 *NeuroRehabilitation* 2011;**29**:157–66. doi:10.3233/NRE-2011-0690.Physical
40
41 61 Rosiak O, Krajewski K, Woszczak M, *et al*. Evaluation of the effectiveness of a
42 Virtual Reality-based exercise program for Unilateral Peripheral Vestibular
43 Deficit. *J Vestib Res Equilib Orientat* 2019;**28**:409–15. doi:10.3233/VES-180647
44
45 62 Szpak A, Michalski SC, Loetscher T. Exergaming with Beat Saber: An
46 Investigation of Virtual Reality Aftereffects. *J Med Internet Res* 2020;**22**.
47 doi:10.2196/19840
48
49 63 Servotte JC, Goosse M, Campbell SH, *et al*. Virtual Reality Experience:
50 Immersion, Sense of Presence, and Cybersickness. *Clin Simul Nurs* 2020;**38**:35–
51 43. doi:10.1016/j.ecns.2019.09.006
52
53 64 Meldrum D, Burrows L, Cakrt O, *et al*. Vestibular rehabilitation in Europe: a
54 survey of clinical and research practice. *J Neurol* 2020;**267**:24–35.
55 doi:10.1007/s00415-020-10228-4
56
57 65 Kinne BL, Owens KJ, Rajala BA, *et al*. Effectiveness of home-based virtual
58 reality on vestibular rehabilitation outcomes: a systematic review. *Phys Ther Rev*
59
60

- 2019;**24**:280–90. doi:10.1080/10833196.2019.1647382
- 66 Peruzzi A, Cereatti A, Della Croce U, *et al.* Effects of a virtual reality and treadmill training on gait of subjects with multiple sclerosis: A pilot study. *Mult Scler Relat Disord* 2016;**5**:91–6. doi:10.1016/j.msard.2015.11.002
- 67 Bergeron M, Lortie CL, Guitton MJ. Use of Virtual Reality Tools for Vestibular Disorders Rehabilitation: A Comprehensive Analysis. *Adv Med* 2015;**2015**:1–9. doi:10.1155/2015/916735
- 68 Chan AW, Tetzlaff JM, Altman DG, *et al.* SPIRIT 2013 statement: Defining standard protocol items for clinical trials. *Ann. Intern. Med.* 2013;**158**:200–7. doi:10.7326/0003-4819-158-3-201302050-00583
- 69 Schulz KF, Altman DG, Moher D. CONSORT 2010 statement: Updated guidelines for reporting parallel group randomized trials. *Ann. Intern. Med.* 2010;**152**:726–32. doi:10.7326/0003-4819-152-11-201006010-00232
- 70 Le M, Malpas C, Sharmin S, *et al.* Disability outcomes of early cerebellar and brainstem symptoms in multiple sclerosis. *Mult Scler J* 2021;**27**:755–66. doi:10.1177/1352458520926955
- 71 Flachenecker P, Kümpfel T, Kallmann B, *et al.* Fatigue in multiple sclerosis: A comparison of different rating scales and correlation to clinical parameters. *Mult Scler* 2002;**8**:523–6. doi:10.1191/1352458502ms839oa
- 72 Viveiro LAP, Gomes GCV, Bacha JMR, *et al.* Reliability, Validity, and Ability to Identify Fall Status of the Berg Balance Scale, Balance Evaluation Systems Test (BESTest), Mini-BESTest, and Brief-BESTest in Older Adults Who Live in Nursing Homes. *J Geriatr Phys Ther* 2019;**42**:E45–54. doi:10.1519/JPT.0000000000000215
- 73 Kalincik T. Multiple sclerosis relapses: Epidemiology, outcomes and management. A systematic review. *Neuroepidemiology* 2015;**44**:199–214. doi:10.1159/000382130
- 74 Burina A, Sinanović O, Smajlović D, *et al.* Some aspects of balance disorder in patients with multiple sclerosis. *Bosn J Basic Med Sci* 2008;**8**(1):80-5. doi: 10.17305/bjbms.2008.3003.
- 75 Hall CD, Cox LC. The Role of Vestibular Rehabilitation in the Balance Disorder Patient. *Otolaryngol Clin North Am* 2009;**42**:161–9. doi:10.1016/j.otc.2008.09.006
- 76 Afrasiabifar A, Karami F, Najafi Doulatabad S. Comparing the effect of Cawthorne–Cooksey and Frenkel exercises on balance in patients with multiple sclerosis: a randomized controlled trial. *Clin Rehabil* 2018;**32**:57–65. doi:10.1177/0269215517714592
- 77 Karami F, Afrasiabifar A, Doulatabad SN. Comparing the effectiveness of vestibular rehabilitation and frenkel exercise on fatigue reduction in patients with multiple sclerosis: A randomized controlled trial. *Iran Red Crescent Med J* 2018;**20**. doi:10.5812/ircmj.68913
- 78 Lai B, Davis D, Narasaki-jara M, *et al.* Feasibility of a Commercially Available Virtual Reality System to Achieve Exercise Guidelines in Youth With Spina

- 1
2
3 Bifida : Mixed Methods Case Study. *JMIR Serious Games*. 2020;**8**(3):e20667.
4 doi: 10.2196/20667
5
- 6 79 Saker M, Frith J. Coextensive space: virtual reality and the developing
7 relationship between the body, the digital and physical space. *Media, Cult Soc*
8 2020;**42**:1427–42. doi:10.1177/0163443720932498
9
- 10 80 Newberry A, Sherwood P, Hricik A, *et al*. Understanding Recruitment and
11 Retention in Neurological Research. *J Neurosci Nurs* 2010;**42**:47–57.
12 doi:10.1097/JNN.0b013e3181c1fdd9
13
- 14 81 Bell ML, Kenward MG, Fairclough DL, *et al*. Differential dropout and bias in
15 randomised controlled trials: when it matters and when it may not. *BMJ*
16 2013;**346**:e8668–e8668. doi:10.1136/bmj.e8668
17
- 18 82 Brooke J. SUS: A Retrospective. *JUS* 2013; 8: 29-40.
19
- 20 83 Bangor A, Kortum PT, Miller JT. An empirical evaluation of the system usability
21 scale. *Int J Hum Comput Interact* 2008;**24**:574–94.
22 doi:10.1080/10447310802205776
23
- 24 84 Saredakis D, Szpak A, Birckhead B, *et al*. Factors associated with virtual reality
25 sickness in head-mounted displays: A systematic review and meta-analysis.
26 *Front Hum Neurosci* 2020;**14**. doi:10.3389/fnhum.2020.00096
27
- 28 85 Micklewright D, St Clair Gibson A, Gladwell V, *et al*. Development and Validity
29 of the Rating-of-Fatigue Scale. *Sport Med* 2017;**47**:2375–93.
30 doi:10.1007/s40279-017-0711-5
31
- 32 86 Lubetzky A V., Kelly J, Wang Z, *et al*. Contextual sensory integration training
33 via head mounted display for individuals with vestibular disorders: a feasibility
34 study. *Disabil Rehabil Assist Technol* 2020;**0**:1–11.
35 doi:10.1080/17483107.2020.1765419
36
- 37 87 Ventura S. Immersive Versus Non-immersive Experience : Exploring the
38 Feasibility of Memory Assessment Through 360 ° Technology. *Front Psychol*
39 2019; **10**: 2509. doi:10.3389/fpsyg.2019.02509
40
- 41 88 Van De Wyngaerde KM, Lee MK, Jacobson GP, *et al*. The Component Structure
42 of the Dizziness Handicap Inventory (DHI): A Reappraisal. *Otol Neurotol*
43 2019;**40**:1217–23. doi:10.1097/MAO.0000000000002365
44
- 45 89 Tamber AL, Wilhelmsen KT, Strand LI. Measurement properties of the
46 Dizziness Handicap Inventory by cross-sectional and longitudinal designs.
47 *Health Qual Life Outcomes* 2009;**7**:1–16. doi:10.1186/1477-7525-7-101
48
- 49 90 Yorke A, Ward I, Vora S, *et al*. Measurement Characteristics and Clinical Utility
50 of the Dizziness Handicap Inventory Among Individuals With Vestibular
51 Disorders. *Arch Phys Med Rehabil* 2013;**94**:2313–4.
52 doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2013.07.007
53
- 54 91 Cattaneo D, Jonsdottir J, Repetti S. Reliability of four scales on balance disorders
55 in persons with multiple sclerosis. *Disabil Rehabil* 2007;**29**:1920–5.
56 doi:10.1080/09638280701191859
57
- 58 92 Cattaneo D, Regola A, Meotti M. Validity of six balance disorders scales in
59
60

- 1
2
3 persons with multiple sclerosis. *Disabil Rehabil* 2006;**28**:789–95.
4 doi:10.1080/09638280500404289
5
- 6 93 Cachupe WJC, Shifflett B. Reliability of Biodex Balance System Measures.
7 *Measurement in Physical Education and Exercise Science* 2009; **5**: 97-108.
8 doi:10.1207/S15327841MPEE0502
9
- 10 94 Parraca JA, Olivares PR, Carbonell-Baeza A, *et al.* Test-retest reliability of
11 biodex balance SD on physically active old people. *J Hum Sport Exerc*
12 2011;**6**:444–51. doi:10.4100/jhse.2011.62.25
13
- 14 95 Drouin JM, Valovich-McLeod TC, Shultz SJ, *et al.* Reliability and validity of the
15 Biodex system 3 pro isokinetic dynamometer velocity, torque and position
16 measurements. *Eur J Appl Physiol* 2004;**91**:22–9. doi:10.1007/s00421-003-0933-
17 0
18
- 19 96 Ghait AS, Elheneidi EI, Shendy WS, *et al.* Evaluation of Stability and Postural
20 Control in Patients With Multiple Sclerosis Pre and Post Balance Program on
21 Biodex Balance System. *Int J Physiother Res* 2019;**7**:2993–6.
22 doi:10.16965/ijpr.2018.191
23
- 24 97 Atteya A, Elwishy A, Kishk N, *et al.* Assessment of postural balance in multiple
25 sclerosis patients. *Egypt J Neurol Psychiatry Neurosurg* 2019;**55**.
26 doi:10.1186/s41983-018-0049-4
27
- 28 98 Mehta T, Young H-J, Lai B, *et al.* Comparing the Convergent and Concurrent
29 Validity of the Dynamic Gait Index with the Berg Balance Scale in People with
30 Multiple Sclerosis. *Healthcare* 2019;**7**:27. doi:10.3390/healthcare7010027
31
- 32 99 Moore JL, Potter K, Blankshain K, *et al.* A Core Set of Outcome Measures for
33 Adults With Neurologic Conditions Undergoing Rehabilitation. *J Neurol Phys*
34 *Ther* 2018;**42**:174–220. doi:10.1097/NPT.0000000000000229
35
- 36 100 Gervasoni E, Jonsdottir J, Montesano A, *et al.* Minimal Clinically Important
37 Difference of Berg Balance Scale in People With Multiple Sclerosis. *Arch Phys*
38 *Med Rehabil* 2017;**98**:337-340.e2. doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2016.09.128
39
- 40 101 Marchesi O, Vizzino C, Meani A, *et al.* Fatigue in multiple sclerosis patients with
41 different clinical phenotypes: a clinical and mri study. *Eur J Neurol* 2020;
42 **27**:2549-2560. doi: 10.1111/ene.14471
43
- 44 102 Taul-Madsen L, Dalgas U, Kjølhed T, *et al.* A Head-to-Head Comparison of an
45 Isometric and a Concentric Fatigability Protocol and the Association With
46 Fatigue and Walking in Persons With Multiple Sclerosis. *Neurorehabil Neural*
47 *Repair* 2020;**34**:523–32. doi:10.1177/1545968320920250
48
- 49 103 Larson RD. Psychometric properties of the modified fatigue impact scale. *Int J*
50 *MS Care* 2013;**15**:15–20. doi:10.7224/1537-2073.2012-019
51
- 52 104 Mathiowetz V. Test-retest reliability and convergent validity of the fatigue
53 impact scale for persons with multiple sclerosis. *Am J Occup Ther* 2003;**57**:389–
54 95. doi:10.5014/ajot.57.4.389
55
- 56 105 Rietberg MB, Van Wegen EEH, Kwakkel G. Measuring fatigue in patients with
57 multiple sclerosis: Reproducibility, responsiveness and concurrent validity of
58 three Dutch self-report questionnaires. *Disabil Rehabil* 2010;**32**:1870–6.
59
60

- doi:10.3109/09638281003734458
- 106 Perera T, Lee WL, Yohanandan SAC, *et al.* Validation of a precision tremor measurement system for multiple sclerosis. *J Neurosci Methods* 2019;**311**:377–84. doi:10.1016/j.jneumeth.2018.09.022
- 107 Heiskanen S, Meriläinen P, Pietilä AM. Health-related quality of life - Testing the reliability of the MSQOL-54 instrument among MS patients. *Scand J Caring Sci* 2007;**21**:199–206. doi:10.1111/j.1471-6712.2007.00456.x
- 108 Ochoa-Morales A, Hernández-Mojica T, Paz-Rodríguez F, *et al.* Quality of life in patients with multiple sclerosis and its association with depressive symptoms and physical disability. *Mult Scler Relat Disord* 2019;**36**:101386. doi:10.1016/j.msard.2019.101386
- 109 Ricci NA, Aratani MC, Caovilla HH, *et al.* Effects of Vestibular Rehabilitation on Balance Control in Older People with Chronic Dizziness: A Randomized Clinical Trial. *Am J Phys Med Rehabil* 2016;**95**:256–69. doi:10.1097/PHM.0000000000000370
- 110 Lavalley SM, Yershova A, Katsev M, *et al.* Head tracking for the Oculus Rift. *Proc - IEEE Int Conf Robot Autom* 2014;:187–94. doi:10.1109/ICRA.2014.6906608
- 111 Lubetzky A V., Wang Z, Krasovsky T. Head mounted displays for capturing head kinematics in postural tasks. *J Biomech* 2019;**86**:175–82. doi:10.1016/j.jbiomech.2019.02.004
- 112 Xu X, Chen KB, Lin JH, *et al.* The accuracy of the Oculus Rift virtual reality head-mounted display during cervical spine mobility measurement. *J Biomech* 2015;**48**:721–4. doi:10.1016/j.jbiomech.2015.01.005
- 113 Rosiak O, Jozefowicz-Korczynska M. Role of head-mounted displays in enhancing vestibular rehabilitation effects: Comment on “Evaluation of the effectiveness of a Virtual Reality-based exercise program for Unilateral Peripheral Vestibular Deficit”. *J Vestib Res* 2019;:1–2. doi:10.3233/ves-180665
- 114 Kourtesis P, Collina S, Doumas LAA, *et al.* Technological Competence Is a Pre-condition for Effective Implementation of Virtual Reality Head Mounted Displays in Human Neuroscience: A Technological Review and Meta-Analysis. *Front Hum Neurosci* 2019;**13**:1–17. doi:10.3389/fnhum.2019.00342
- 115 Stanney K, Lawson BD, Rokers B, *et al.* Identifying Causes of and Solutions for Cybersickness in Immersive Technology: Reformulation of a Research and Development Agenda. *Int J Hum Comput Interact* 2020;**36**:1783–803. doi:10.1080/10447318.2020.1828535
- 116 Weech S, Kenny S, Barnett-cowan M. Presence and Cybersickness in Virtual Reality Are Negatively Related : A Review. *Front Psychol* 2019; **10**: 158. doi:10.3389/fpsyg.2019.00158
- 117 AbouShady N, Kamel A, Ibrahim R. Cawthorne Cooksey Versus Habituation Training In Vertebro Basilar Insufficiency Patients. *Int J Ther Rehabil Res* 2017;**6**:91. doi:10.5455/ijtrr.00000249
- 118 Kulcu DG, Yanik B, Boynukalin S, *et al.* Efficacy of a home-based exercise

- 1
2
3 program on benign paroxysmal positional vertigo compared with betahistine. *J*
4 *Otolaryngol Head Neck Surg* 2008;**37**:373–
5 9.<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/19128642>
6
- 7 119 Gottshall KR, Sessoms PH. Improvements in dizziness and imbalance results
8 from using a multi disciplinary and multi sensory approach to vestibular physical
9 therapy - A case study. *Front Syst Neurosci* 2015;**9**:1–7.
10 doi:10.3389/fnsys.2015.00106
11
- 12 120 Soltani P, Andrade R. The Influence of Virtual Reality Head-Mounted Displays
13 on Balance Outcomes and Training Paradigms: A Systematic Review. *Front*
14 *Sport Act Living* 2021;**2**. doi:10.3389/fspor.2020.531535
15
- 16 121 Dara M, Susan H, Roisin M, *et al.* Effectiveness of conventional versus virtual
17 reality based vestibular rehabilitation in the treatment of dizziness, gait and
18 balance impairment in adults with unilateral peripheral vestibular loss: A
19 randomised controlled trial. *BMC Ear, Nose Throat Disord* 2012;**12**.
20 doi:10.1186/1472-6815-12-3
21
- 22 122 Meldrum D, Glennon A, Herdman S, *et al.* Virtual reality rehabilitation of
23 balance: Assessment of the usability of the Nintendo Wii ® Fit Plus. *Disabil*
24 *Rehabil Assist Technol* 2012;**7**:205–10. doi:10.3109/17483107.2011.616922
25
- 26 123 Massetti T, Dias T, Crocetta TB, *et al.* The Clinical Utility of Virtual Reality in
27 Neurorehabilitation : A Systematic Review. *J Cent Nerv Syst Dis* 2018;
28 **10**:1179573518813541 doi:10.1177/1179573518813541
29
- 30 124 Gutiérrez RO, Galán Del Río F, Cano-De La Cuerda R, *et al.* A telerehabilitation
31 program by virtual reality-video games improves balance and postural control in
32 multiple sclerosis patients. *NeuroRehabilitation* 2013;**33**:545–54.
33 doi:10.3233/NRE-130995
34
- 35 125 Chanpimol S, Benson K, Maloni H, *et al.* Acceptability and outcomes of an
36 individualized exergaming telePT program for veterans with multiple sclerosis: a
37 pilot study. *Arch Physiother* 2020;**10**:1–10. doi:10.1186/s40945-020-00089-5
38
- 39 126 Morone G, Girardi S, Ghanbari Ghooshchy S, *et al.* *Wearable Devices and*
40 *Virtual Reality for Neurorehabilitation: An Opportunity for Home Rehabilitation.*
41 Springer International Publishing 2019. doi:10.1007/978-3-030-01845-0_120
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60

Table 1. Description of initial phase of vestibular intervention in both groups of study base on conventional protocol of Cawthorne- Cooksey exercises

Block of exercises	CG: Duration/ repetitions	CG intervention: Cawthorne- Cooksey protocol	EG intervention: adaptation of Cawthorne- Cooksey protocol to virtual environments	EG: Duration/ repetition
Sit down: eyes and head movement	15 minutes Each exercise will be performed 10 slow repetitions and then 10 faster repetitions	1. Stare a finger put in front of the face; move it closer and farther	Main room of First Steps Take the pin-pong ball and put it in front of the face and move it closer and farther	24 minutes (combination of two blocks is performed because some exercises are answered by the same exergame) - Main room of First Steps: 11 minutes (10 slow repetitions and then 10 faster repetitions) - Shots in the Space: 7 minutes (all guns) - Beat saber: 3 minutes (1 song) - Dance with
		2. Move the head to the right and the left, with open eyes	First Steps: Main room and Shots in the Space. Move and object in front of eyes and follow it + Shooting targets that appeared in the exergame	
		3. Move the head up and down, with open eyes	Shots in the Space (First Steps). Shooting target that appeared randomly inside the virtual environment	
		4. Look up and down while the head is fixed	Beat Saber + Main room of First Step. Cutting blocks with saber while head is fixed / hit a ball in the main room and fixated gaze on its movement while head is fixed	
		5. Look to the right and left while the head is fixed		
		6. Repeat exercise 4 and 5 in close eyes condition	Not possible in virtual environment	
Sit down: head and body movement	15 minutes Each exercise will be performed 10 slow repetitions and then 10 faster repetitions	1. Look an object placed in the floor. Then bring it above the head and place it again on the floor. Along all the movement look to the object.	Main room of First Steps Take a block from the virtual desk and bring to the floor and then above your head, while staring at it	
		2. Shrink your shoulders and do circular movements	Dance with Robot (First Steps) Shrink shoulder while dancing with a Robot	
		3. Bend forward and move an object around your knees	Main room of First Steps Bend forward and move a virtual block between the knees	

				Robot: 3 minutes
Standing up exercises	15 minutes Each exercise will be performed 5 slow repetitions and then 5 faster repetitions	1. Sit down and stand up and vice versa with open eyes	Beat saber	21 minutes - Beat sabe: 3 minutes (1 song) - Baseball: 8 minutes - Tennis: 4 minutes - Bowling: 6 minutes
		2. Sit down and stand up and vice versa with close eyes	Not possible in virtual environment	
		3. Stand up moving to the right while standing	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Stand up moving to the right or the left while taking a bowling ball	
		4. Stand up moving to the left while standing		
		5. In front of your face, throw a ball from one hand to the other	Baseball/ Tennis (Sports Scrambles) Throw or hit a ball in front of your face	
		6. Under the knee level, throw a ball from one hand to the other	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Throw the ball to hit the bowls under the knee level	

Table 2. Description of advanced phase of vestibular exercises for both groups

Exercises for both groups	CG: Duration and frequency	Control group	Experimental group	EG: Duration and frequency
1. Changing from sitting to standing and vice versa	10 repetitions	From a situation of sitting in a chair stand up and throw a ball	Main room of First Steps Take a block from virtual desk and when the subject stands up throw it a virtual sign situated inside the virtual environment	10 repetitions
2. Move and throw an object from one hand to the other while standing with feet together. Staring all the time to the object.	10 repetitions moving the object 10 repetitions throwing the object	Move a ball at eyes level and then throw it from one hand to the other	Main room of First Steps Move a virtual block at eyes level Take a virtual block and throw it from one hand to the other	10 repetitions moving the object 10 repetitions throwing the object
3. 360° turn	10 repetitions to the right/left	Turn 360° degrees and throw a ball to a target	Main room of First Steps Take a virtual block, turn 360 ° and throw it to a located target in the environment	10 repetitions to the right/left
4. Moving the head with narrow base of support	15 repetitions (Example: 1 repetition look to the right)	Move head to right and left with feet together	Main room of First Steps In standing position with narrow base of support hit a ball and follow with the head its movements	5 repetitions (Example: 1 repetition is until the ball stops)
5. Stare an object put in front of the face; move it closer and farther while standing on foam surface	10 slow repetitions 10 fast repetitions	Stare a small ball and move it closer or farther to your face	Main room of First Steps Take the pin-pong ball and put it in front of the face and move it closer and farther	10 slow repetitions 10 fast repetitions
6. Fast side head movements while standing on foam surface	15 repetitions	Throwing a ball to the right and left to the left while standing on a foam surface. Follow the ball with the head	Main room of First Steps Take the pin-pong racket and hit blocks to one side and another following them with the head	15 repetitions

7. Move and object to the floor and bring it above your head while standing on a foam surface	10 repetitions	Taking a ball and make the exercise	Main room of First Steps Taking a virtual block from the desk perform the exercise	10 repetitions
8. Head movements while alternative single leg support	15 repetitions	Look to the right and the left while you maintain a monopodal balance	Shots in the Space (First Steps) Shooting targets just with one pistol, while single leg support	1 game
9. Head movements in a tandem position	15 repetitions	Look to one side and other while maintaining a tandem position	Shots in the Space Shooting targets with double gun while you maintain a tandem position	1 game
10. Head movements while standing on a foam surface	15 repetitions	Look to one side and other while standing on a foam surface	Shots in the Space Shooting targets with a machine gun while standing on a foam surface	1 game
11. Ocular movements with fixed head while standing on foam surface	20 repetitions (5 to right/left, 5 up/5 down)	Move eyes with fixed head while standing on a foam surface	Beat Saber Hit and cut blocks in a specific direction with sabers while standing on a foam surface	1 game
12. Throw a ball while standing on a foam surface	15 repetitions	Throw a ball to the physiotherapist and catch it again	Baseball (Sports Scrambles) Throw the ball in a baseball stadium while standing on a foam surface	1 game
13. Bowling with narrow base of support	10 repetitions	Bowl with feet together	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Bowl with feet together	1 game
14. Bowling while standing on a foam surface	10 repetitions	Perform the exercise	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Perform the exercise	1 game
15. Head movements while walking through a corridor	20 repetitions	Walk down a corridor while moving head	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Walk down a bowling alley, while moving head side to side and throw the bowling ball	2 games

Table 3. Primary outcomes pre-defined thresholds.

Feasibility measurements	Measure	Pre-defined thresholds
Recruitment/participation rate [85]	Proportion of potential participants who agree to complete screening and consent to participate	$\geq 65\%$
Adherence rate [86]	Proportion of participants who attend and complete the intervention	$\geq 80\%$
Retention rate [85]	Proportion of participants with complete study data at 3 and 6 months follow-up	$\geq 75\%$
Usability [87,88]	SUS	≥ 60 points
Safety measurements		
Cybersickness [89]	SSQ	≤ 15 points
Fatigue to exercise [90]	ROF	≤ 4 points
Adverse events	Session's registry	No between groups differences

ROF: Rating-of-Fatigue; SSQ: Simulator Sickness Questionnaire; SUS: System Usability Scale.

Table 4. Data collection

Data and outcomes of study	Assessment details	Screening and recruitment	Baseline T0	During intervention	After intervention T1	Follow-up at 3 months T2	Follow-up at 6 months T3
Eligibility assessment		X					
Demographic variables		X					
Feasibility	Recruitment rate Adherence rate Retention rate Usability: SUS Individual semi-structured interview				X		
Safety	Cybersickness: SSQ Fatigue to exercise: ROF Falls/ adverse events registry			X			
Dizziness	DHI		X		X	X	X
Static Balance	Biodex Balance System: Length, antero-posterior, mediolateral sway, and velocity of centre of pressure. Open and close eyes condition. Firm or foam surface.		X		X	X	X
Dynamic Balance	BBS		X		X	X	X
Fatigue	MFIS		X		X	X	X
Quality of life	MSQoL-54		X		X	X	X

1
2
3
4 DHI: Dizziness Handicap inventory; BBS: Berg Balance Scale; MFIS: Modified Fatigue Impact Scale; MSQOL-54: Multiple Sclerosis Quality of
5 Life- 54; ROF: Rating-of-Fatigue; SSQ: Simulator Sickness Questionnaire; SUS: System Usability Scale.
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46

For peer review only

FIGURES LENGEND

Figure 1. The CONSORT Flow Diagram of the participants recruitment and progress through the phases of the trial.

Figure 2. Virtual environments of exergames from the VRi vestibular rehabilitation. Oculus Quest. Facebook, Inc. 1. Main room of First Steps 2. Dance with Robot 3. Shots in the Space 4. Beat Saber 5. Tennis (Sport Scrambles) 6. Baseball (Sport Scrambles) 7. Bowling (Sport Scrambles)

For peer review only

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60

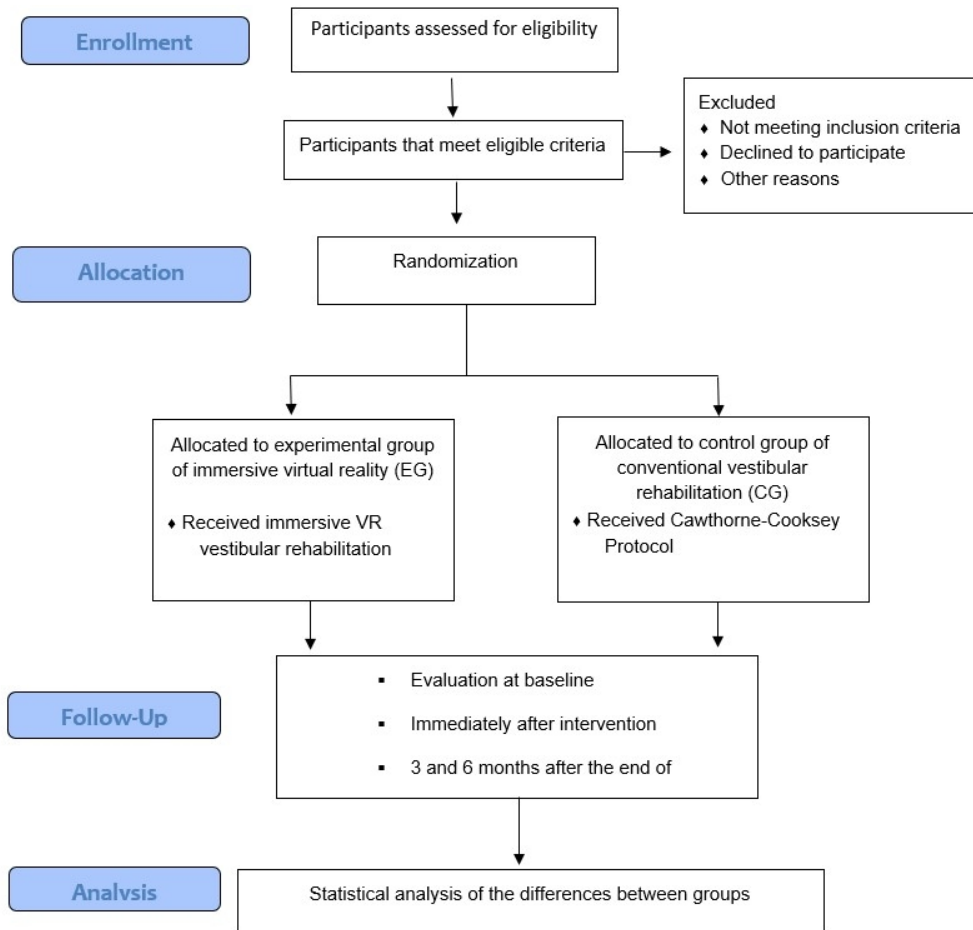


Figure 1. The CONSORT Flow Diagram of the participants recruitment and progress through the phases of the trial.

169x157mm (120 x 120 DPI)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60



Figure 2. Virtual environments of exergames from the VRi vestibular rehabilitation. Oculus Quest. Facebook, Inc. 1. Main room of First Steps 2. Dance with Robot 3. Shots in the Space 4. Beat Saber 5. Tennis (Sport Scrambles) 6. Baseball (Sport Scrambles) 7. Bowling (Sport Scrambles)

219x154mm (120 x 120 DPI)

1
2
3 Model Informed Consent Form

4 Study Title: **Feasibility and safety of an immersive virtual reality-based vestibular**
5 **rehabilitation program in people with multiple sclerosis experiencing vestibular**
6 **impairment: A protocol for a pilot randomised controlled trial**
7

8 Principal investigator: Cristina García Muñoz
9

10 Organization: University of Seville
11

12 This informed consent is formed by two parts:
13

- 14 **I. Information sheet**
15 **II. Certificate of Consent**
16

17 A copy of this form will be provided to you, in order you can take as much time as you
18 need to make the final decision.
19

20 **Part I: Information sheet**
21

22 **A. Introduction**
23

24 This informed consent form is for people with multiple sclerosis who suffer from
25 dizziness, vertigo or imbalance. We are inviting you to participate in the research driven
26 by our research team at the Physical therapy Department of the University of Seville
27 (Spain). The current research was reviewed and approved by the Andalusian Review
28 Board and Ethics Committee Virgen Macarena-Virgen del Rocio Hospitals (ID 2148-N-
29 19, 25th March 2020). This study complies with the Helsinki Statement. The aim of this
30 form is to provide you with enough information to help you in your participation decision.
31 Please, before you decide, read the information below carefully and feel free to ask the
32 investigator if you have any question. The information will help you to understand the
33 objective of study, procedures and duration and the possible benefits or risk derived from
34 the research.
35
36
37
38

39 **B. Background**
40

41 Dizziness, balance disorders and fatigue are common clinical manifestation in multiple
42 sclerosis (MS) having a direct impact in quality of life. Dizziness could affect between of
43 49-59 % of MS patients, and it is highly related to imbalance. This problem could have a
44 peripheral or central vestibular origin in this population. Thus, MS population could be
45 benefit from a vestibular rehabilitation program. Major goals of vestibular rehabilitation
46 are to decrease symptoms of dizziness, improve ocular fixation, improve stability and its
47 effects on daily living activities. Immersive virtual reality (VRi) is a booming tool in
48 vestibular and neurorehabilitation because of its added advantages. However, VRi has
49 obtained promising results reducing dizziness and improving balance in patients with
50 peripheral vestibular disorders, no previous studies can be found in MS. That is why it is
51 necessary to examine the feasibility and safety of the VRi as a vestibular rehabilitation
52 intervention to improve dizziness, balance, fatigue, and quality of life in people with
53 multiple sclerosis. Both groups of study will receive the same intervention with the only
54 difference of the performance of the exercises trough the VRi device. This study purposes
55 a VRi intervention based on the gold standard vestibular protocol Cawthorne-Cooksey.
56 Improvements of symptoms will have a direct repercussion in the quality of life of MS
57
58
59
60

1
2
3 patients. To examine these effects, up to 30 participants may join the experimental
4 intervention purpose in this research applying a seven week intervention period.
5

6 **C. Purpose of study**

7
8 To assess feasibility and safety of the experimental VRi vestibular protocol.
9

10 To examine the changes in dizziness, balance, fatigue and quality of life after a VRi
11 vestibular protocol compared to conventional vestibular rehabilitation.
12

13 **Procedure**

14
15 Your participation in this research is completely voluntary. Experimental intervention
16 will not have any cost to you. If you decide to reject your participation, once you have
17 signed the informed consent form, you are entirely free to do it. You only must notify
18 your desire to the principal investigator. You will not be required to give reasons for your
19 decision to leave the research process. No ethics or economics conflicts will be carried
20 out because of your rejection to participate. If you are willing to participate, before you
21 enrolled the study you need to sign this informed consent form. Before you start with
22 therapy you will participate in a baseline assessment drive by a physical therapist trained
23 in vestibular rehabilitation. This initial evaluation will take place at Physiotherapy
24 Department of the University of Seville. This initial assessment is constituted by:
25
26
27

- 28 - Dizziness Handicap Inventory (DHI): is a self-assessment questionnaire of 25
29 items. The aim of DHI is to evaluate the impact of dizziness on the quality of life.
30 Higher scores of the questionnaire means more impact of dizziness in quality of
31 life.
- 32 - Static balance will be evaluated by the Biodex Balance System. The mentioned
33 balance system allows registration of the location of the centre of pressure.
- 34 - The Berg Balance Scale (BBS) is the selected instrument to measure dynamic
35 balance. BBS is constituted by 14-items, each ranging from 0 (cannot perform) to
36 4 (normal performance), where higher values indicate better dynamic balance.
- 37 - Modified Fatigue Impact Scale (MFIS): self-reported questionnaire that evaluates
38 the perceived impact of fatigue in MS patients. This scale is composed of 21 -items
39 which assess fatigue impact in three different domains.
- 40 - Multiple Sclerosis Quality of Life Scale 54 (MSQoL-54): This is a 54-item
41 questionnaire distributed into 12 multi-item scales. The overall score range is from
42 0 to 100 scales. Higher values indicate better quality of life
43
44
45
46

47
48 Once the baseline assessment ends, vestibular rehabilitation will be administered by a
49 qualified physical therapist.
50

51 During sessions, physical therapist will be near to you to avoid possible falls. If any falls
52 or another adverse event occurs during session it will be register by the therapist. To
53 assess the possible appearance of Cybersickness (nausea, dizziness, vomitus due to the
54 VRi) Simulator Sickness Questionnaire will be provided to you by the therapist.
55

- 56 - Simulator Sickness Questionnaire (SSQ): The SSQ consists of a 16-item
57 questionnaire divided into 3 categories: nausea, oculomotor and disorientation.
58 Scores ranging between 10 and 15 mean significant symptoms, and above 20
59 indicates a simulator problem.
60

- Rating-of-Fatigue Scale (ROF): It is employed to quantify fatigue during the performance of exercise. This scale is a visual analogue rating scale ranging from 0 (non-fatigue) to 10 (totally fatigued/exhausted).

Once the intervention ends you will return to the University of Seville for a post-intervention reevaluation in which same test and questionnaires will be provided to you. Only System Usability Scale will be new in the evaluation process.

- System Usability Scale (SUS): SUS is a 10-item questionnaire in which participants consider their perception of the VR device usability using a 5-point Likert scale, where 0 means strongly disagree and 5 means strongly agree. The overall score can range from 0 to 100.

Also, a semi-structured interview will be carried out individually after the end of intervention to know main perception and impression experienced by participants during the experimental training.

A reassessment 3 and 6 month after the end of the intervention will be carried out at the University.

D. Study design

This study is a randomised control clinical trial in which is compared two different interventions each one in a defined group. The participants' allocation will be randomised into experimental group and control group. Evaluators will be blinded to intervention and group assignation; this is known as single-blind. Both groups will receive a total of 20 session based on gold standard protocol of Cawthorne-Cooksey. Is necessary to compare an immersive virtual reality intervention (VRi) to Cawthorne-Cooksey to know the real effects and possible benefits associated to virtual reality. Specialist vestibular physical therapist will monitor and supervise sessions.

- Control group intervention: Gradual exposition to vestibular exercises will be provided by 10 initial session and 10 advanced. Each session will last 50 minutes with 5 minutes of rest at the middle of the session. Session will be performed 3 times per week along 7 weeks. Vestibular exercises will be the same in both groups based on the conventional Cawthorne-Cooksey vestibular training.
- Experimental group: Same frequency and duration of intervention will be carried out in the experimental group. Also, vestibular exercises based on Cawthorne-Cooksey will be the same in both groups. The main difference in the experimental groups consist of the performance of exercises through the Oculus Quest system. Oculus Quest is a head mounted display through you can interact with a virtual reality environment. Exercises will be adapted to be execute in the virtual environment provided by exergames called: *First Steps*, *Beat Saber* and *Sport Scrambles*. Exergames can be defined as the videogame which allows to reproduce immediately external actions of the subject to the virtual world.

E. Duration

1
2
3 The study starts at baseline assessment followed by administration of 20 session along 7
4 weeks. Once the intervention ends: DHI, Biodex Balance System, BBS, MFIS, MSQoL-
5 54 VDAL, and SUS will be assessed and filled once more to examine the possible changes
6 of outcomes. Reassessment will be made 3 and 6 months after the end of intervention.
7 We will ask you to meet you at the University, 4 times in total owe to the evaluation
8 process. Your participation in the research take place over 9 months in total.
9
10

11 **F. Benefits**

12
13 After the experimental intervention dizziness, balance, fatigue, and quality of life may
14 improve or be resolved.
15

16 **Risks**

17
18 The participation on this study may involve the following risk:
19

- 20 - Possible apparition of pain in extremities derived from the physical exercise
- 21 - Slight possibility of transient nausea or dizziness
- 22 - Appearance of cybersickness during the performance of exercises through
- 23 Oculus Quest.
- 24 - Possible falls. To reduce this possibility your participation will be supervised by
- 25 the physical therapist.
26
27
28

29 **G. Reminders and responsibilities**

- 30 - Notify the research team if you wish to leave the study
- 31 - Follow the instructions given by investigators to achieve homogeneous course of
- 32 the intervention
- 33 - Ask investigators if you any doubt or you do not understand something
- 34 - Tell investigators if you experience health changes during the research
35
36
37
38

39 **H. Confidentiality**

40
41 The information collect from the study will be kept confidential. Considering to data
42 protection law you can modified or deny the access to them getting in touch to the
43 principal investigator. Your personal data (name, age, address...) will be registered in a
44 database in the Spanish Data Protection Agency. All your data will be codified by a
45 number (in step of your name for example) known only by researchers. The research team
46 is the only one authorized to manage your personal data through a confidential password.
47 Your data will not be disclosed to third parties without your consent.
48
49

50 **I. Sharing the results**

51
52 Results from the study will be share in Scientifics conference or meetings. Furthermore,
53 the study results will be disseminated via publication in peer-reviewed scientific journals.
54 Private or confidential information will not be published or shared.
55

56 **J. Conflict of interest**

57
58
59
60

1
2
3 Authors of this paper declared no potential conflicts of interest respect to the research.
4 The research team only is interested in completing this study. The investigators interest
5 should not affect your consideration for participating.
6

7 **K. Right to Refuse or Withdraw**

8
9 This is a reconfirmation that you are completely free to accept or decline the offer to
10 participate in this study. Also, you are entirely free to leave the research at any point
11 without giving reasons.
12

13 **L. Questions about the study**

14
15 If you have any questions or doubts about the research (before, during or after the study)
16 or you would like to speak to the research team, please contact to the main investigator:
17 physical therapist Cristina García (+34) 954 55 14 71.
18
19

20 **Part II: Certificate of Consent**

21
22 I have read the foregoing information, or it has been read to me. After reading the
23 information sheet any question I had have been answered to my satisfaction. I understand
24 that I am entirely free to leave the study at any moment after informing the principal
25 investigator. I promised to follow the team research indications as much as possible. I
26 know the possible benefits or risk derived from the experimental intervention. A signed
27 and dated copy of the informed consent form will be given to me. I agree voluntarily to
28 participate as a participant in the research titled: Feasibility of an immersive virtual
29 reality-based vestibular rehabilitation program for dizziness, balance, and fatigue
30 improvement in people with multiple sclerosis: pilot randomised controlled study
31
32
33
34
35
36
37

38 Patient signature: _____

39 Date: _____

40
41 I have provided a detailed information of the study to the participant including the
42 possible benefits and risks. I have witnessed the accurate reading of the consent form to
43 the potential participant. I have answered all doubts of the participant related to the
44 research. I confirm that the individual has given consent freely.
45
46
47
48

49 Investigator signature: _____

50 Date: _____

51 **Decline participation**

52
53 I have read the foregoing information, or it has been read to me. After reading the
54 information sheet any question I had have been answered to my satisfaction. I understand
55
56
57
58
59
60

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60

that I am entirely free to leave the study at any moment after informing the principal investigator. Although, I refuse to participate in the research proposed in this informed consent form.

Patient signature: _____ Date: _____

For peer review only



SPIRIT 2013 Checklist: Recommended items to address in a clinical trial protocol and related documents*

Section/item	Item No	Description	Addressed on page number
Administrative information			
Title	1	Descriptive title identifying the study design, population, interventions, and, if applicable, trial acronym	___ 2 ___
Trial registration	2a	Trial identifier and registry name. If not yet registered, name of intended registry	___ 2 ___
	2b	All items from the World Health Organization Trial Registration Data Set	___ n/a ___
Protocol version	3	Date and version identifier	___ n/a ___
Funding	4	Sources and types of financial, material, and other support	___ 13 ___
Roles and responsibilities	5a	Names, affiliations, and roles of protocol contributors	___ 1,13 ___
	5b	Name and contact information for the trial sponsor	___ n/a ___
	5c	Role of study sponsor and funders, if any, in study design; collection, management, analysis, and interpretation of data; writing of the report; and the decision to submit the report for publication, including whether they will have ultimate authority over any of these activities	___ 13 ___
	5d	Composition, roles, and responsibilities of the coordinating centre, steering committee, endpoint adjudication committee, data management team, and other individuals or groups overseeing the trial, if applicable (see Item 21a for data monitoring committee)	___ 13 ___

mjopen-2021-051478 on 22 November 2021. Downloaded from <http://bmjopen.bmj.com/> on April 26, 2024 by guest. Protected by copyright.

1	Introduction			
2				
3	Background and rationale	6a	Description of research question and justification for undertaking the trial, including summary of relevant studies (published and unpublished) examining benefits and harms for each intervention	___ 3 ___
4				
5				
6		6b	Explanation for choice of comparators	___ 3 ___
7				
8	Objectives	7	Specific objectives or hypotheses	___ 4 ___
9				
10	Trial design	8	Description of trial design including type of trial (eg, parallel group, crossover, factorial, single group), allocation ratio, and framework (eg, superiority, equivalence, noninferiority, exploratory)	___ 4,5 ___
11				
12				
13				
14	Methods: Participants, interventions, and outcomes			
15				
16	Study setting	9	Description of study settings (eg, community clinic, academic hospital) and list of countries where data will be collected. Reference to where list of study sites can be obtained	___ 4 ___
17				
18				
19	Eligibility criteria	10	Inclusion and exclusion criteria for participants. If applicable, eligibility criteria for study centres and individuals who will perform the interventions (eg, surgeons, psychotherapists)	___ 5 ___
20				
21				
22				
23	Interventions	11a	Interventions for each group with sufficient detail to allow replication, including how and when they will be administered	___ 6-8 + Table 1 and 2 ___
24				
25				
26		11b	Criteria for discontinuing or modifying allocated interventions for a given trial participant (eg, drug dose change in response to harms, participant request, or improving/worsening disease)	___ 5,6 ___
27				
28				
29		11c	Strategies to improve adherence to intervention protocols, and any procedures for monitoring adherence (eg, drug tablet return, laboratory tests)	___ 8 ___
30				
31				
32		11d	Relevant concomitant care and interventions that are permitted or prohibited during the trial	___ 6 ___
33				
34	Outcomes	12	Primary, secondary, and other outcomes, including the specific measurement variable (eg, systolic blood pressure), analysis metric (eg, change from baseline, final value, time to event), method of aggregation (eg, median, proportion), and time point for each outcome. Explanation of the clinical relevance of chosen efficacy and harm outcomes is strongly recommended	___ 8-10 ___
35				
36				
37				
38				
39				
40	Participant timeline	13	Time schedule of enrolment, interventions (including any run-ins and washouts), assessments, and visits for participants. A schematic diagram is highly recommended (see Figure)	___ Table 4 ___
41				
42				
43				
44				
45				
46				

1	Sample size	14	Estimated number of participants needed to achieve study objectives and how it was determined, including clinical and statistical assumptions supporting any sample size calculations	_Table 3, 10_____
2				
3				
4	Recruitment	15	Strategies for achieving adequate participant enrolment to reach target sample size	_Table 3, 8_____
5				

Methods: Assignment of interventions (for controlled trials)

Allocation:

10	Sequence generation	16a	Method of generating the allocation sequence (eg, computer-generated random numbers), and list of any factors for stratification. To reduce predictability of a random sequence, details of any planned restriction (eg, blocking) should be provided in a separate document that is unavailable to those who enrol participants or assign interventions	___5_____
11				
12				
13				
14				
15				
16	Allocation concealment mechanism	16b	Mechanism of implementing the allocation sequence (eg, central telephone; sequentially numbered, opaque, sealed envelopes), describing any steps to conceal the sequence until interventions are assigned	___5_____
17				
18				
19				
20				
21	Implementation	16c	Who will generate the allocation sequence, who will enrol participants, and who will assign participants to interventions	___6_____
22				
23				
24	Blinding (masking)	17a	Who will be blinded after assignment to interventions (eg, trial participants, care providers, outcome assessors, data analysts), and how	___6_____
25				
26				
27		17b	If blinded, circumstances under which unblinding is permissible, and procedure for revealing a participant's allocated intervention during the trial	___n/a_____
28				
29				
30				

Methods: Data collection, management, and analysis

33	Data collection methods	18a	Plans for assessment and collection of outcome, baseline, and other trial data, including any related processes to promote data quality (eg, duplicate measurements, training of assessors) and a description of study instruments (eg, questionnaires, laboratory tests) along with their reliability and validity, if known. Reference to where data collection forms can be found, if not in the protocol	___8,10_____
34				
35				
36				
37				
38				
39		18b	Plans to promote participant retention and complete follow-up, including list of any outcome data to be collected for participants who discontinue or deviate from intervention protocols	___8_____
40				
41				
42				

bmjopen-2023-051478 on 22 November 2023
 Downloaded from <http://bmjopen.bmj.com/> on April 20, 2024 by guest. Protected by copyright.

1	Data management	19	Plans for data entry, coding, security, and storage, including any related processes to promote data quality (eg, double data entry; range checks for data values). Reference to where details of data management procedures can be found, if not in the protocol	___ 11 ___
2				
3				
4				
5	Statistical methods	20a	Statistical methods for analysing primary and secondary outcomes. Reference to where other details of the statistical analysis plan can be found, if not in the protocol	___ 11 ___
6				
7				
8		20b	Methods for any additional analyses (eg, subgroup and adjusted analyses)	___ 11 ___
9				
10		20c	Definition of analysis population relating to protocol non-adherence (eg, as randomised analysis), and any statistical methods to handle missing data (eg, multiple imputation)	___ n/a ___
11				
12				
13				
14	Methods: Monitoring			
15				
16	Data monitoring	21a	Composition of data monitoring committee (DMC); summary of its role and reporting structure; statement of whether it is independent from the sponsor and competing interests; and reference to where further details about its charter can be found, if not in the protocol. Alternatively, an explanation of why a DMC is not needed	___ 11 ___
17				
18				
19				
20				
21				
22		21b	Description of any interim analyses and stopping guidelines, including who will have access to these interim results and make the final decision to terminate the trial	___ n/a ___
23				
24				
25	Harms	22	Plans for collecting, assessing, reporting, and managing solicited and spontaneously reported adverse events and other unintended effects of trial interventions or trial conduct	___ 8,11 ___
26				
27				
28	Auditing	23	Frequency and procedures for auditing trial conduct, if any, and whether the process will be independent from investigators and the sponsor	___ n/a ___
29				
30				
31				
32	Ethics and dissemination			
33				
34	Research ethics approval	24	Plans for seeking research ethics committee/institutional review board (REC/IRB) approval	___ 11 ___
35				
36				
37	Protocol amendments	25	Plans for communicating important protocol modifications (eg, changes to eligibility criteria, outcomes, analyses) to relevant parties (eg, investigators, REC/IRBs, trial participants, trial registries, journals, regulators)	___ n/a ___
38				
39				
40				
41				
42				
43				
44				
45				
46				

1	Consent or assent	26a	Who will obtain informed consent or assent from potential trial participants or authorised surrogates, and how (see Item 32)	_____ 6 _____
2				
3				
4		26b	Additional consent provisions for collection and use of participant data and biological specimens in ancillary studies, if applicable	_____ n/a _____
5				
6				
7	Confidentiality	27	How personal information about potential and enrolled participants will be collected, shared, and maintained in order to protect confidentiality before, during, and after the trial	_____ 6, 11 _____
8				
9				
10	Declaration of interests	28	Financial and other competing interests for principal investigators for the overall trial and each study site	_____ 13 _____
11				
12				
13	Access to data	29	Statement of who will have access to the final trial dataset, and disclosure of contractual agreements that limit such access for investigators	_____ n/a _____
14				
15				
16	Ancillary and post-trial care	30	Provisions, if any, for ancillary and post-trial care, and for compensation to those who suffer harm from trial participation	_____ n/a _____
17				
18				
19				
20	Dissemination policy	31a	Plans for investigators and sponsor to communicate trial results to participants, health care professionals, the public, and other relevant groups (eg, via publication, reporting in results databases, or other data sharing arrangements), including any publication restrictions	_____ 2, 11 _____
21				
22				
23				
24		31b	Authorship eligibility guidelines and any intended use of professional writers	_____ n/a _____
25				
26		31c	Plans, if any, for granting public access to the full protocol, participant-level dataset, and statistical code	_____ n/a _____
27				
28				
29	Appendices			
30				
31	Informed consent materials	32	Model consent form and other related documentation given to participants and authorised surrogates	___ Supplemental material _____
32				
33				
34	Biological specimens	33	Plans for collection, laboratory evaluation, and storage of biological specimens for genetic or molecular analysis in the current trial and for future use in ancillary studies, if applicable	_____ n/a _____
35				
36				

*It is strongly recommended that this checklist be read in conjunction with the SPIRIT 2013 Explanation & Elaboration for important clarification on the items. Amendments to the protocol should be tracked and dated. The SPIRIT checklist is copyrighted by the SPIRIT Group under the Creative Commons "[Attribution-NonCommercial-NoDerivs 3.0 Unported](https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0/)" license.

BMJ Open

Feasibility and safety of an immersive virtual reality-based vestibular rehabilitation program in people with multiple sclerosis experiencing vestibular impairment: A protocol for a pilot randomised controlled trial

Journal:	<i>BMJ Open</i>
Manuscript ID	bmjopen-2021-051478.R3
Article Type:	Protocol
Date Submitted by the Author:	23-Sep-2021
Complete List of Authors:	García Muñoz, Cristina; University of Seville, Physiotherapy Casuso-Holgado, María-Jesús; University of Seville, Department of Physiotherapy Hernández-Rodríguez, Juan-Carlos; Hospital Universitario Virgen del Rocío, Dermatology department Pinero-Pinto, Elena; University of Seville, Physiotherapy Palomo Carrión, Rocio; Universidad de Castilla-La Mancha - Campus de Toledo, Cortes-Vega, Maria-Dolores; University of Seville Faculty of Nursing Physiotherapy and Podology, Physiotherapy
Primary Subject Heading:	Neurology
Secondary Subject Heading:	Neurology, Rehabilitation medicine, Public health
Keywords:	Multiple sclerosis < NEUROLOGY, Rehabilitation medicine < INTERNAL MEDICINE, Adult neurology < NEUROLOGY

SCHOLARONE™
Manuscripts



I, the Submitting Author has the right to grant and does grant on behalf of all authors of the Work (as defined in the below author licence), an exclusive licence and/or a non-exclusive licence for contributions from authors who are: i) UK Crown employees; ii) where BMJ has agreed a CC-BY licence shall apply, and/or iii) in accordance with the terms applicable for US Federal Government officers or employees acting as part of their official duties; on a worldwide, perpetual, irrevocable, royalty-free basis to BMJ Publishing Group Ltd ("BMJ") its licensees and where the relevant Journal is co-owned by BMJ to the co-owners of the Journal, to publish the Work in this journal and any other BMJ products and to exploit all rights, as set out in our [licence](#).

The Submitting Author accepts and understands that any supply made under these terms is made by BMJ to the Submitting Author unless you are acting as an employee on behalf of your employer or a postgraduate student of an affiliated institution which is paying any applicable article publishing charge ("APC") for Open Access articles. Where the Submitting Author wishes to make the Work available on an Open Access basis (and intends to pay the relevant APC), the terms of reuse of such Open Access shall be governed by a Creative Commons licence – details of these licences and which [Creative Commons](#) licence will apply to this Work are set out in our licence referred to above.

Other than as permitted in any relevant BMJ Author's Self Archiving Policies, I confirm this Work has not been accepted for publication elsewhere, is not being considered for publication elsewhere and does not duplicate material already published. I confirm all authors consent to publication of this Work and authorise the granting of this licence.

Title:**Feasibility and safety of an immersive virtual reality-based vestibular rehabilitation program in people with multiple sclerosis experiencing vestibular impairment: A protocol for a pilot randomised controlled trial**

García-Muñoz, Cristina¹; Casuso-Holgado, María Jesús^{1*}; Hernández-Rodríguez, Juan Carlos²; Pinero-Pinto, Elena¹; Palomo-Carrión, Rocío^{3,4}; Cortés-Vega, María-Dolores¹

¹Department of Physiotherapy, Faculty of Nursing, Physiotherapy and Podiatry, University of Seville, C/Avicena s/n 41009 Sevilla, Spain.

²Dermatology Department, Hospital Universitario Virgen del Rocío, Av. Manuel Siurot, s/n, 41013 Sevilla, Spain.

³ Department of Nursery, Physiotherapy and Occupational Therapy, Faculty of Physiotherapy and Nursery, University of Castilla-La Mancha, 45071 Toledo, Spain.

⁴ GIFTO. Physiotherapy Research Group of Toledo, 45071 Toledo, Spain.

Authors:

Cristina García-Muñoz¹. <https://orcid.org/0000-0003-2621-2098>

María Jesús Casuso-Holgado ¹. <https://orcid.org/0000-0002-4217-6827>

Juan-Carlos Hernández-Rodríguez ². <https://orcid.org/0000-0003-2525-4069>

Elena Piñero-Pinto ¹. <https://orcid.org/0000-0001-9611-3939>

Rocío Palomo-Carrión ^{3, 4}. <https://orcid.org/0000-0003-4034-2585>

María-Dolores Cortés-Vega¹. <https://orcid.org/0000-0002-9514-8811>

*Corresponding author:

mcasuso@us.es

Faculty of Nursing, Physiotherapy and Podiatry, University of Seville,
C/Avicena s/n 41009 Sevilla, Spain

Tel.: +34-954486528, Fax: +34-954486527

Keywords: multiple sclerosis; dizziness; postural balance; fatigue; virtual reality.

Word count: 4345

Title:

Feasibility and safety of an immersive virtual reality-based vestibular rehabilitation program in people with multiple sclerosis experiencing vestibular impairment: A protocol for a pilot randomised controlled trial

ABSTRACT

Introduction

Vestibular system damage in patients with Multiple Sclerosis (MS) may have a central and/or peripheral origin. Subsequent vestibular impairments may contribute to dizziness, balance disorders, and fatigue; common symptoms in patients with MS. Vestibular rehabilitation targeting vestibular impairments may improve these symptoms. Furthermore, as shown a successful tool in neurological rehabilitation, immersive virtual reality (VR) may augment vestibular rehabilitation interventions.

Methods and analysis

This protocol describes a parallel-arm, pilot randomised controlled trial (RCT), with blinded assessments, in 30 patients with MS with vestibular impairment (Dizziness Handicap Inventory ≥ 16). The experimental group will receive an immersive virtual reality (VRi) vestibular rehabilitation intervention based on the conventional Cawthorne-Cooksey protocol; the control group will perform the conventional protocol. The duration of the intervention in both groups is seven weeks (20 sessions, 3 sessions/week). The primary outcomes are the feasibility and safety of the vestibular VRi intervention in patients with MS. Secondary outcome measures are dizziness symptoms, balance performance, fatigue, and quality of life. Quantitative assessment will be carried out at baseline, immediately after intervention, and after a follow-up period of 3 and 6 months. Additionally, to complement quantitative data a qualitative assessment was performed after the intervention to examine feasibility and to future perspectives.

Ethics and dissemination

The study was approved by the Andalusian Review Board and Ethics Committee, Virgen Macarena-Virgen del Rocio Hospitals (ID 2148-N-19, 25th March 2020). Informed consent will be collected from participants who wish to participate in the research. The results of this research will be disseminated by publication in peer-reviewed scientific journals.

Trial registration number ClinicalTrials.gov NCT04497025.

Keywords: multiple sclerosis, vestibular diseases, dizziness, postural balance, fatigue, physical therapy modalities, virtual reality.

ARTICLE SUMMARY

Strengths and limitations of the study

- As the VRi intervention (experimental group) is developed and based on the Cawthorne-Cooksey conventional vestibular rehabilitation protocol (control group), it allows a homogeneous comparison between study groups.

- The VRi systems offer multisensory feedback, oriented tasks, and repetitions of exercises in a ludic environment, thereby overcoming some of the limitations of the Cawthorne-Cooksey vestibular protocol.
- Blinding of participants and therapists is not possible due to the type of intervention.

INTRODUCTION

Multiple sclerosis (MS) is a chronic autoimmune disease characterised by inflammation, demyelination of the central nervous system, and axonal loss.[1,2] Balance disorders, dizziness, and fatigue are among the most common and troublesome symptoms in MS, repercuting on quality of life.[2–7] Fatigue has been reported the most disabling in MS, of which impairments in central sensory integration may be an underlying cause [8,9]; Furthermore, fatigue can be enhanced by vestibular symptoms such as vertigo, dizziness, and imbalance. [10,11]

There are a myriad of vestibular system disorders, which could have a peripheral (inner ear, vestibular nerve), central (brainstem and cerebellar), origin or both.[12–14] Balance problems, lack of coordination in cephalic movement with regard to the body, ocular disturbances, and dizziness are symptoms related to vestibular disorders, as well as MS. [11,15–17] Postural deficits are associated with problems of the subjective visual vertical and dizziness during head movements, which are mediated by the vestibulo-ocular reflex (VOR).[15,18–20] Furthermore, impairments in the vestibulo-spinal reflex (VSR) can cause postural problems due to an inappropriate muscle response in imbalance situations.[20–24]. Central demyelination and/or peripheral disturbances can be possible aetiologies of vestibular impairments and their clinical manifestation in MS.[25–28] Furthermore, the presence of vestibular impairment and their clinical manifestation may be affected by disease progression.[14,25–27] Specifically, patients with brainstem involvement, as identified using the Expanded Disability Status Scale (EDSS) could be showing signs of imbalance, vestibular disorders, and greater disability.[29,30]

Vestibular rehabilitation consists of exercises that provide accurate spatial information of the head with regard to body position whilst stimulating VOR, VSR, and somatosensory information.[4,31–34] Based on mechanisms of substitution, adaptation, and habituation,[6,33] vestibular rehabilitation can be effective in addressing peripheral and central vestibular impairments.[26,35,36] Patients with MS therefore benefit from goals of vestibular rehabilitation, being decrease dizziness, improve ocular fixation and stability, and performance in daily living activities.[33,37–39]

Conventional vestibular rehabilitation consists of repetitive exercises and movements driven to improve physical or psychological impairments due to vestibular problems. [40] Nowadays, Cawthorne- Cooksey vestibular training is considered the protocol of reference within this framework.[31,41] Although further research is needed, conventional vestibular training has been reported as superior to no intervention and at least as effective than exercise-based approach (Frenkel exercises and endurance training) for improving dizziness, balance, and fatigue in any MS type. [38,39] Currently, there is

1
2
3 an exponential growth of studies that evaluate the effectiveness of virtual reality (VR)
4 applied to vestibular rehabilitation in other diseases.[42–50] The effectiveness of non-
5 immersive VR for balance and gait training in patients with MS has been already
6 proven.[51] Moreover, a systematic review found that immersive virtual reality (VRi)
7 presents additional clinical benefits when compared to conventional vestibular training
8 (performance and repetition of exercises in a motivational environment, oriented tasks,
9 multisensory stimulation, extrinsic feedback, and promotion of adherence).[52–57] The
10 VR induces neuroplastic changes in neurological affection as MS.[58] Within VRi, the
11 modality that integrates physical activity in a virtual environment with mentioned
12 advantages is exergame, that has proven to be effective for neurological diseases.[59,60]
13 Moreover, despite exercising through a VR system, it is perceived as less exhausting [61],
14 whilst the subject is exposed to a large variety of environments boosting the vestibular
15 mechanism of habituation. [37,62] VRi allows the subject to complete immersion within
16 the 360° virtual environment, enhancing the feeling of presence.[63–65] To the best of
17 our knowledge, no previous research on VRi and vestibular rehabilitation in MS has been
18 performed.
19
20
21
22

23 Therefore, the primary purpose of this study is to determine the feasibility and safety of
24 a VRi-based vestibular rehabilitation program in MS population. Second, we aim to
25 preliminarily evaluate the preliminarily effects of the vestibular VRi exercise protocol in
26 comparison with conventional vestibular training for improvement in dizziness, balance,
27 fatigue, and quality of life in patients with MS.
28
29

30 **METHODS AND ANALYSIS**

31 **Study design**

32 This protocol describes a two-arm, parallel group, pilot randomised clinical trial (RCT),
33 with blinded assessment. An initial evaluation of the study sample is, followed by an
34 intervention period of 7 weeks for both the experimental and control group. A further
35 three assessments will then be carried out immediately after intervention and after follow-
36 up periods of 3 and 6 months. The study design is illustrated in Figure 1.
37
38
39
40

41 This protocol meets the Standard Protocol Items: Recommendations for Interventional
42 Trials (SPIRIT).[66] This RCT will also be developed following instructions from the
43 Consolidated Standards of Reporting Trials (CONSORT).[67] It has been registered at
44 ClinicalTrials.gov with the identifier NCT04497025.
45
46
47
48

49 **Study setting**

50 The trial will be conducted at the Physical Therapy Department of the University of
51 Sevilla (Spain). The Virgen Macarena Hospital will be the main healthcare institution
52 involved in this study. The inclusion of other healthcare centres in the area is expected.
53
54
55

56 **Participants and recruitment**

57 Recruitment of participants is expected to start in September 2021 and end in September
58 2022. All subjects that potentially meet the eligibility criteria will be contacted to
59
60

1
2
3 participate in the study. Those who decide to participate and meet the eligibility criteria
4 will be asked for written informed consent (please see supplemental material for informed
5 consent form).
6
7

8 9 Inclusion Criteria:

- 10 • Both male and female subjects aged 18-65 years
- 11 • Clinically diagnosed with any type of MS in accordance with the revised McDonald
- 12 criteria. This will be assessed based on clinical history by a medical team.
- 13 • Walking ability according to the Expanded Disability Status Scale score ($EDSS \leq 6$).
- 14 This will be assessed based on clinical history by a medical team.
- 15 • Brainstem or cerebellar involvement with ≥ 2 points in the second functional system of
- 16 the EDSS.[68] This will be evaluated based on clinical history by a medical team.
- 17 • Objective presence of dizziness symptoms (Dizziness Handicap Inventory (DHI) ≥ 16).
- 18 This will be assessed after informed consent acceptance by an expert vestibular physical
- 19 therapist.
- 20 • Presence of fatigue (Modified Fatigue Impact Scale (MFIS) ≥ 38)[69] or balance
- 21 problems (Berg Balance Scale (BBS) ≤ 47).[70]. This will be evaluated after the
- 22 acceptance of participation in the study by an expert vestibular physical therapist.
- 23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31

32 Exclusion Criteria:

- 33 • Partial or complete blindness
- 34 • Cognitive impairment (Mini-Mental State Examination score ≤ 24)
- 35 • Another neurologic disorder contributing to balance impairment
- 36 • Disease relapse within the last 3 months (transitory exacerbations of the disease by the
- 37 appearance of neurological clinical manifestations imbalance, dizziness, and
- 38 more)[27,71,72]
- 39 • Changes in MS pharmacotherapy within the last 3 months
- 40 • History of vestibular rehabilitation within the last 6 months
- 41 • Acute cardiovascular or respiratory illnesses
- 42 • Contraindications to VRi use (epilepsy, spatiotemporal disorientation, and cognitive
- 43 impairment)
- 44 • Any other contraindications to physical activity
- 45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53

54 Exclusion criteria will be assessed based on clinical history by a medical team.
55
56

57 **Randomisation, concealment allocation, and blinding**

58
59
60

1
2
3 Participants will be randomly allocated to one of the two intervention groups by an
4 independent researcher, using 1:1 distribution ratio and a computer-generated random
5 sequence. The independent researcher will oversee the randomisation process and place
6 the allocation of participants in sealed and concealed envelopes. This researcher will
7 inform participants of their random allocation and will provide them the informed consent
8 forms. An expert physical therapist in vestibular rehabilitation will perform the
9 intervention. The assessor will remain blinded to the participants' groups allocation.
10
11
12
13

14 **Patient and public involvement**

15
16 No patients or public were involved in designing the trial, but a number of public
17 organisations have been contacted for patient recruitment (for example, Hospital Virgen
18 Macarena, Ilustre Colegio Profesional de Fisioterapeutas de Andalucía). However, study
19 participants will play a significant role in remodelling the intervention and tailor it to the
20 specific need of patients with MS bases on their experiences in the present study. As such,
21 a qualitative evaluation of the experimental VRi vestibular training, performed through
22 the semi-structured interview process for each participant, has been included. Once the
23 study is completed, participants will be informed about it by e-mail in a comprehensible
24 writing style. Through the triangulation qualitative method, a presentation of results to
25 the participants will provide an unique angle to the interpretation of study finding [73].
26 Furthermore, the researchers will host meetings in each public organisation engaged in
27 recruitment.
28
29
30
31
32
33

34 **Interventions**

35 Conventional Vestibular Rehabilitation Protocol (CG)

36
37 The control group (CG) will perform the conventional vestibular rehabilitation
38 Cawthorne-Cooksey protocol exercises.[31] These exercises aim to restore balance
39 affected by vestibular dysfunction and train the vestibular system. Subsequently, this may
40 improves vestibular compensation through a mechanism of neuroplasticity, known as
41 adaptation, habituation, and substitution.[37,62,74] The primary goal of these
42 mechanisms is to adapt the VOR and VSR, habituate and substitute head movements that
43 provoke vestibular and balance symptoms, and train dynamic balance.
44
45
46

47 As shown in Table 1, exercises are divided into three blocks, which will be performed
48 slowly at first and then progressively faster. Participants allocated to the CG will receive
49 this conventional protocol three times per week for 7 weeks. Each session will last for 50
50 min, and the rest time will be for at least 5 min. A total of 10 initial sessions and 10
51 advanced sessions will be carried out. Based on previous studies, during the initial phase,
52 exercises of the first and second blocks will be carried out by 10 slow repetitions and 10
53 fast repetitions.[75,76] The third block exercises will be repeated five times slowly and
54 then five times more quickly. The complete intervention time for each block is 15 min
55 (Table 1). Once participants have exceeded the first ten sessions, they will begin with
56 more complex exercises. To developed these advanced vestibular exercises for both
57 groups, the principles and keys of Cawthorne-Cooksey,[31] Han et al.[37] and Whitney
58
59
60

1
2
3 et al.[62] were assumed. The advanced phases of the intervention for participants in the
4 control group are described in Table 2. This intervention matches the experimental group
5 (EG), with the only difference being that exercises are not performed in an immersive
6 virtual environment. The exercise parameters in the advanced sessions described in order
7 of difficulty within the session are the amplitude of the support base, alternative single
8 leg support, tandem position, unstable surface, and walking while head movements. To
9 avoid the appearance of vestibular symptoms during exercises, the parameters to progress
10 exercises will be carried out in the specific order mentioned above. These parameters
11 provide proprioceptive disturbances and encourage vestibular training through
12 substitution of neural mechanisms. [37,62] Other parameters that train habituation and
13 adaptation mechanisms include the increasing speed of head movement or its range of
14 motion.[37,62] All parameters can be adapted to patient characteristics and progress with
15 each session (for example, modifying the base of support from higher to lower amplitude
16 on the firm and unstable surface).

17
18
19
20
21 The vestibular program will be conducted by an experienced vestibular rehabilitation
22 physical therapist, who will provide verbal indications and stay near the participants to
23 lend them confidence and decrease the risk of falling during the session.

24 25 Immersive Virtual Reality Intervention (EG)

26
27 Participants assigned to the EG will receive VRi vestibular rehabilitation through the
28 head-mounted display (HMD) Oculus Quest (Facebook technologies). VRi allows
29 complete immersion in a 360° virtual environment and enables interaction. Virtual
30 immersive rehabilitation can only be achieved with the use of a VR headset or HMD. In
31 this protocol, the new generation Oculus Quest equipment has been selected, which has
32 some added advantages compared to other similar HMDs. These advantages include the
33 absence of movement sensors or laptop installations, wireless option, portability, and a
34 reduced risk of suffering from cybersickness syndrome, owing to the high resolution and
35 accurate movement capture.[77,78]

36
37
38
39 To achieve homogeneous interventions between the two groups, the VRi intervention
40 have been designed based on the gold standard Cawthorne-Cooksey vestibular protocol.
41 Subjects in this group will receive the same number of sessions and duration as the CG.
42 Similar to the CG, the first 10 sessions of the VRi treatment will be carried out in the
43 sitting down position (eyes and head movement/head and body movement) and the last
44 one as standing up exercises. The number of repetitions and adaptation of VRi equated to
45 the conventional protocol for immersive virtual environments during the initial phase are
46 described in Table 1. In the initial phase, the advance phase exercises will be the same in
47 both groups, with the main difference being the interaction with the immersive virtual
48 environment. The advance phases of vestibular rehabilitation and the VRi-adapted
49 exercises are shown in Table 2. The exercise parameters described in the CG will be
50 applied in the EG as well. In addition, to prevent falls over interaction with virtual
51 environments, participants will be monitored and supervised by an expert physical
52 therapist.

53
54
55
56
57 *First Steps, Beat Saber demo and Sport Scrambles demo* games will be displayed using
58 the Oculus Quest HMD to apply the vestibular protocol. These games reflect a first-
59 person exergame environment in which subject actions are recreated virtually.
60

1
2
3 Furthermore, all selected games are commercially available and have free access in the
4 Oculus app to anyone who owns an HMD device. *First Steps* is the onset game of Oculus,
5 in which one learns to use the VRi device in a playable way. This game consists of the
6 *Main room* where the subject can interact with virtual objects as virtual blocks, pin-pong
7 racket and ball, hanging ball, and more. First Steps also contains two additional virtual
8 environments. The first is a shooter game called *Shots in the Space*, which aims to reach
9 the highest score while shooting random targets at a space station. This shooter offers
10 three options: a single gun, a double gun, or a machine gun, which will be included in
11 exercises. The second is *Dance with Robot*, in which one dances and interacts with a
12 robot. *Beat saber* is a rhythm music game in which blocks are slashed in a specific
13 direction with a red (left hand) and blue (right hand) saber, while trying to avoid some
14 obstacles. *Sport Scrambles* consist of three sports games: baseball, tennis, and bowling,
15 in which one must defeat their opponent while balls, rackets, or your baseball bat are
16 randomly changing into a giraffe, a cheese, and so on. The virtual scenarios are shown in
17 Figure 2.
18
19
20
21
22
23

24 **Outcomes and measurements**

25
26 The primary outcomes will include the feasibility and safety of the experimental VRi
27 vestibular protocol. The feasibility of the study will be assessed using recruitment,
28 adherence, retention rates, and usability of the VRi device. In addition to quantitative
29 assessment, qualitative data semi-structured interviews will be conducted with those
30 participating in the VRi intervention. The interview will be carried out by the therapist in
31 charge of the intervention. This qualitative strategy allows to obtain a deeper
32 understanding of the participants' experiences of the VRi intervention received. Safety
33 will be examined by the appearance of cybersickness and fatigue to exercise along the
34 virtual reality treatment and a registry of falls and other adverse events. Pre-defined
35 thresholds for considering the feasibility and safety of the VRi intervention are described
36 in Table 3. [79–84]
37
38
39

40 Secondary outcomes include changes in dizziness, balance, fatigue, and quality of life
41 after a VRi vestibular protocol compared with conventional vestibular rehabilitation.
42
43
44

45 **Usability of the Virtual Reality System**

46
47 In combination with participation, retention, and adherence to treatment rates, feasibility
48 will be evaluated using the System Usability Scale (SUS). The SUS is a 10-item
49 questionnaire in which participants consider their perception of the VR device usability
50 using a 5-point Likert scale, where 0 means 'strongly disagree' and 5 means 'strongly
51 agree'. The overall score ranges from 0 to 100, which is obtained by multiplying the sum
52 of every item by 2.5. A higher score indicates higher usability.[81,82] To maintain the
53 blindness of the assessor, this measurement will be performed by the physiotherapist who
54 conducted the intervention.
55
56
57
58
59

60 **Cybersickness Syndrome**

1
2
3 To assess the safety of the intervention along with the fall and adverse events registry, the
4 appearance of cybersickness will be evaluated using the Simulator Sickness
5 Questionnaire (SSQ). The SSQ is implemented to measure the appearance of sickness
6 due to a virtual environment. The SSQ consists of a 16-item questionnaire divided into
7 three categories: nausea, oculomotor, and disorientation.[85,86] Scores ranging between
8 10 and 15 indicate significant symptoms, and those above 20 indicate a simulator
9 problem.[83] This scale will be provided by the physical therapist during each session.
10
11
12
13

14 Rating-of-Fatigue Scale

15
16 To examine safety along with the performance of the sessions, the appearance of fatigue
17 related to exercise will be evaluated through Rating-of-Fatigue (ROF) [84]. This scale is
18 a visual analogue rating scale ranging from 0 (non-fatigue) to 10 (totally
19 fatigued/exhausted). The main aim of this scale is to assess fatigue in myriad contexts
20 while exercising or during daily living activities. The ROF will be presented to the
21 participants in each session.
22
23
24
25

26 Dizziness

27
28 Dizziness symptoms will be assessed using the DHI. This self-assessment questionnaire
29 consists of 25-items divided into the following subscales: physical, emotional, and
30 functional. The physical and emotional subscales range from 0 to 36 points, and the
31 functional subscale ranges from 0 to 28 points. The total score is 100, which relates to the
32 highest level of disability and handicap.[87–89] This instrument is reliable and valid for
33 the study population.[90,91] The minimal clinical importance difference (MCID) has
34 been established at 18 points in patients with vestibular disorders.[89]
35
36
37
38
39

40 Balance

41
42 Static balance will be evaluated using the Biodex balance system. The aforementioned
43 system allows the registration of the location of the centre of pressure (CoP).[92–94]
44 Biodex has been proven to be a valid instrument for evaluating stability and postural
45 control in subjects with MS. [95,96] Moreover, Biodex can compute the following
46 variables in relation to the CoP:
47

- 48 - Length (mm), the CoP trajectory throughout the platform surface.
- 49 - Anteroposterior (SAP) and mediolateral sway (SMS); these measure CoP
50 deviation along each axis (mm).
- 51 - Velocity (mm/s) of CoP oscillation through the anteroposterior axis (VAP) and
52 mediolaterally (VML).

53
54 Each variable will be assessed in open or close eyes condition and firm or foam surface,
55 respectively.
56
57

58 TheBBS will be used to measure dynamic balance. The BBS consists of 14-items, each
59 ranging from 0 (cannot perform) to 4 (normal performance), where higher values indicate
60 better dynamic balance.[97,98] This assesses the skills of sitting, standing, leaning,

1
2
3 turning, and standing on a monopodal support. The BBS has proved to be reliable and
4 valid for the study population.[90,91] The MCID for BBS has been set at 3 points for
5 people with MS by Gervasonni et al.[99]
6
7
8

9 Fatigue

10
11 The MFIS is a self-reported questionnaire that evaluates the perceived impact of fatigue
12 in patients with MS. This scale is composed of 21 items which assess the fatigue impact
13 in three different domains. The global scale is divided into 9, 10, and 2 items that belong
14 to the physical, cognitive, and psychosocial domains, respectively. The total score is 84,
15 with higher scores indicating a higher impact of fatigue.[100,101] This scale is reliable
16 and valid for measuring the impact of fatigue in patients with MS.[102,103] The MCID
17 for MFIS has been established at 19.23% by Rietberg et al.[104] and 4 points by Scott et
18 al.[105]
19
20
21
22
23

24 Quality of Life

25
26 To assess the changes perceived by participants in their quality of life, the reliable and
27 valid multiple sclerosis quality of life scale 54 (MSQoL-54) will be used.[106] This is a
28 54-item questionnaire distributed into 12 multi-item scales. The overall score ranges from
29 0 to 100. Higher values indicate a better quality of life.[107]
30

31 Data will be collected by a blinded physical therapist who is an expert in neurological and
32 vestibular rehabilitation. The blind evaluation will be performed at several points in the
33 study: before the intervention, at the end of the intervention, and at 3 and 6 months post-
34 intervention (Table 4).
35
36
37
38

39 Sample size calculation

40
41 A major reason for conducting a pilot study is to determine the initial data to perform a
42 sample size calculation for a larger trial.[77] For this reason, the formal sample size is not
43 calculated. However, following the recommendations of good practice for the design and
44 analysis of feasibility and pilot studies in preparation for RCT, [77, 78] we aimed to
45 recruit at least 30 subjects (15 per group).
46
47
48
49

50 Statistical analysis

51
52 To assess the feasibility and safety of the experimental VRi intervention, a descriptive
53 data analysis will be implemented, taking into consideration the pre-defined thresholds
54 for the primary outcomes (Table 3). Participants' flow will be analysed to report the
55 proportion of subjects who are eligible, consenting, adhering to intervention, and have
56 retention rates at 3 and 6 months. These data will help to identify possible modifications
57 in the definitive trial design when VRi is found feasible and safe.
58
59
60

1
2
3 The normal distribution of the variables will be assessed using the Shapiro-Wilk test. For
4 normal distribution, data will be reported as mean \pm standard deviation or as percentages.
5 Similarly, for non-normal distribution, median, minimum, and maximum values, and
6 interquartile ranges (IQR) will be reported. Baseline differences between groups will be
7 analysed using the chi-square test for categorical variables and the t-test or Mann-
8 Whitney U test for continuous variables. This will help identify possible covariates.
9
10

11 Linear mixed models will be used to test group, time, and group-by-time interaction
12 effects for all secondary variables on an intention-to-treat basis. The analyses will be first
13 unadjusted for any baseline characteristics and later adjusted for possible identified
14 covariates (for example, gender or EDSS scores).
15
16

17 Cohen's criteria will be followed to value the effect sizes of the studied variables, though
18 due to the pilot nature of the study, all the effect analyses must be considered exploratory
19 only. Nonetheless, these data will help in sample size calculations for a definitive RCT.
20 For all tests, $p < 0.05$ will be considered statistically significant. Graphical and numerical
21 analysis of the data will be conducted using SPSS (version 25.0; IBM Corp, Armonk,
22 NY, USA) and GraphPad PRISM (GraphPad Inc., San Diego, CA, USA).
23
24
25
26

27 **Data management and monitoring**

28 The study will not have an independent data monitoring committee because the main
29 decisions will be agreed between the members of the research team. All data will be
30 codified and recorded in an encrypted database by a number (instead of the subjects'
31 name, for example) known only by the researcher team. The data will not be disclosed to
32 third parties without participant consent.
33
34

35 Falls or any other adverse events derived during the intervention will be recorded by the
36 therapists in a registry. These events will be communicated to the principal investigator
37 of the study.
38
39
40
41

42 **ETHICS AND DISSEMINATION**

43 The study was approved by the Andalusian Review Board and Ethics Committee Virgen
44 Macarena-Virgen del Rocio Hospitals (ID 2148-N-19, 25th March 2020). All participants
45 will undergo and provide informed consent before data compilation. The investigators
46 will disseminate the study results through literature in peer-reviewed scientific journals.
47
48
49
50

51 **DISCUSSION**

52 The current protocol for this pilot RCT aims to assess the feasibility and safety of
53 vestibular rehabilitation in patients with MS through a VRi intervention compared with
54 the conventional approach. Likewise, we will evaluate the changes that occurred in
55 dizziness, postural control, fatigue, and quality of life for both study groups after the
56 vestibular intervention.
57
58
59
60

Technical progress of VRi

The Cawthorne- Cooksey vestibular protocol presents some limitations like absence of exercise' feedback, no changes in support base or surface of work, lack of cognitive and task-oriented training so vestibular training is based on repetitive exercises perform without functional objective and variability in the performance environment [41,44]. Due to the intrinsic advantages of VRi and the multimodal design [108] of the protocol, the limitations of the Cawthorne-Cooksey training are expected to be overcome by providing extrinsic feedback (game score and multisensorial stimulation) during exercise execution, possibility of adding changes in surface and base of support during the performance, cognitive and task-oriented training (exergames), and avoiding humdrum exercise repetitions because of the motivational and enjoyable environment . [52,108]

Owing to VRi tracking (gyroscopes, accelerometers, and magnetometers) and software systems that record head and corporal movements in six degrees of freedom, it is possible to perform exercises in different postural circumstances, similar to our experimental protocol (sitting down, standing, single leg support, tandem, and standing on foam surface), ensuring virtual environment verticality.[78,109] Furthermore, the command centre of movements and multisensory stimulation are primarily found at the cephalic level in HMD, making VRi a suitable device for vestibular rehabilitation.[85,110–112] Moreover, current VRi devices are affordable, own high-resolution graphics, higher frames per second, less delay and latency, and accurate software and hardware.[113,114] These enhance the sense of presence and immersion of the subject and reduce the possible appearance of cybersickness, as confirmed by Weech et al.[115]

Clinical applicability of VRi vestibular rehabilitation

The Cawthorne-Cooksey intervention, on which our VRi protocol is based, has been demonstrated to be effective in several populations, such as elderly people,[108] people with vertebrobasilar insufficiency,[116] and those with benign paroxysmal positional vertigo.[117] Thus, arguably, vestibular VRi intervention based on this gold standard could be effective in the mentioned populations, including patients with MS. Promising previous studies have reported the effectiveness of VRi in vestibular rehabilitation for unilateral vestibular hypofunction,[46,48] Ménière disease,[43,44] and traumatic brain injury.[118] Moreover, a recent systematic review by Soltani et al.[119] supports HMD as a feasible and safe intervention to improve balance in older adults; because of this, we hypothesize that VRi vestibular intervention will be safe and feasible in MS population [120–123].

Finally, telerehabilitation strategies combined with VR have been poorly studied in the MS population.[124] A recent study with ten MS participants showed satisfactory results in balance and gait, but not for fatigue, after a telerehabilitation intervention based on Nintendo Wii exergames.[125] With regard to our protocol, because Oculus Quest is wireless and portable, exercises can be performed at the laboratory, in public, in private clinics, and at home. In addition, this HMD has two features to ensure safety. The first is a restricted game zone to avoid blows, and on getting out, the real physical context will be displayed on the headset. Second, the virtual content of the session can be supervised

through the Oculus app or via streaming, which is essential in telerehabilitation or home-based programs.[126]

Declaration of conflicting interests.

Authors of this papers declared no potential conflicts of interest with respect to the research, authorship, and/or publication of this article.

Author contributions

CGM, MDCV and MJCH conceptualised and designed the study. CGM wrote the first draft of the manuscript with critical input from MJCH. MDCV, MJCH, JCHR, EPP and RPC contributed significantly to the revision of the manuscript. All authors read and approved the final manuscript.

Funding statement

This research received no specific grant from any funding agency in the public, commercial or not-for-profit sectors.

REFERENCES

- 1 Oh J, Vidal-Jordana A, Montalban X. Multiple sclerosis: Clinical aspects. *Curr Opin Neurol* 2018;**31**:752–9. doi:10.1097/WCO.0000000000000622
- 2 Péran P, Nemmi F, Dutilleul C, *et al.* Neuroplasticity and brain reorganization associated with positive outcomes of multidisciplinary rehabilitation in progressive multiple sclerosis: A fMRI study. *Mult Scler Relat Disord* 2020;**42**:102127. doi:10.1016/j.msard.2020.102127
- 3 Ozgen G, Karapolat H, Akkoc Y, *et al.* Is customized vestibular rehabilitation effective in patients with multiple sclerosis? A randomized controlled trial. *Eur J Phys Rehabil Med* 2016;**52**:466–78.
- 4 Van Emmerik REA, Remelius JG, Johnson MB, *et al.* Postural control in women with multiple sclerosis: Effects of task, vision and symptomatic fatigue. *Gait Posture* 2010;**32**:608–14. doi:10.1016/j.gaitpost.2010.09.002
- 5 Barin L, Salmen A, Disanto G, *et al.* The disease burden of Multiple Sclerosis from the individual and population perspective: Which symptoms matter most? *Mult Scler Relat Disord* 2018;**25**:112–21. doi:10.1016/j.msard.2018.07.013
- 6 Gunn HJ, Newell P, Haas B, *et al.* Identification of risk factors for falls in multiple sclerosis: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Phys Ther* 2013;**93**:504–13. doi:10.2522/ptj.20120231
- 7 Dobson R, Giovannoni G. Multiple sclerosis – a review. *Eur J Neurol* 2019;**26**:27–40. doi:10.1111/ene.13819
- 8 Manjaly ZM, Harrison NA, Critchley HD, *et al.* Pathophysiological and cognitive mechanisms of fatigue in multiple sclerosis. *J Neurol Neurosurg Psychiatry* 2019;**90**:642–51. doi:10.1136/jnnp-2018-320050
- 9 Hebert JR, Corboy JR, Manago MM, *et al.* Effects of Vestibular Rehabilitation on Multiple Sclerosis–Related Fatigue and Upright Postural Control: A

- 1
2
3 Randomized Controlled Trial. *Phys Ther* 2011;**91**:1166–83.
4 doi:10.2522/ptj.20100399
5
- 6 10 Dhayalan D, Lund-Johansen M, Finnkirk M, *et al.* Fatigue in patients with
7 vestibular schwannoma. *Acta Neurochir (Wien)* 2019;**161**:1809–16.
8 doi:10.1007/s00701-019-04003-2
9
- 10 11 Tramontano M, Cinnera AM, Manzari L, *et al.* Vestibular rehabilitation has
11 positive effects on balance, fatigue and activities of daily living in highly
12 disabled multiple sclerosis people: A preliminary randomized controlled trial.
13 *Restor Neurol Neurosci* 2018;**36**:709–18. doi:10.3233/RNN-180850
14
- 15 12 Strupp M, Długaiczek J, Ertl-Wagner BB, *et al.* Vestibular disorders: Diagnosis,
16 new classification and treatment. *Dtsch Arztebl Int* 2020;**117**:300–10.
17 doi:10.3238/arztebl.2020.0300
18
- 19 13 Dieterich M. Central vestibular disorders. *J Neurol* 2007;**254**:559–68.
20 doi:10.1007/s00415-006-0340-7
21
- 22 14 Cochrane GD, Christy JB, Motl RW. Comprehensive Clinical Assessment of
23 Vestibular Function in Multiple Sclerosis. *J Neurol Phys Ther* 2021;**45**:228–34.
24 doi:10.1097/npt.0000000000000358
25
- 26 15 Klatt BN, Sparto PJ, Terhorst L, *et al.* Relationship between subjective visual
27 vertical and balance in individuals with multiple sclerosis. *Physiother Res Int*
28 2019;**24**:1–7. doi:10.1002/pri.1757
29
- 30 16 Doty RL, MacGillivray MR, Talab H, *et al.* Balance in multiple sclerosis:
31 relationship to central brain regions. *Exp Brain Res* 2018;**236**:2739–50.
32 doi:10.1007/s00221-018-5332-1
33
- 34 17 Cao H, Peyrodie L, Agnani O, *et al.* Evaluation of an Expanded Disability Status
35 Scale (EDSS) modeling strategy in multiple sclerosis. *Med Biol Eng Comput*
36 2015;**53**:1141–51. doi:10.1007/s11517-015-1383-7
37
- 38 18 Nakamura J, Shiozaki T, Tsujimoto N, *et al.* Role of somatosensory and/or
39 vestibular sensory information in subjective postural vertical in healthy adults.
40 *Neurosci Lett* 2020;**714**:134598. doi:10.1016/j.neulet.2019.134598
41
- 42 19 Hall CD, Heusel-Gillig L, Tusa RJ, *et al.* Efficacy of gaze stability exercises in
43 older adults with dizziness. In: *Journal of Neurologic Physical Therapy*. J Neurol
44 Phys Ther 2010. 64–9. doi:10.1097/NPT.0b013e3181dde6d8
45
- 46 20 Naranjo EN, Cleworth TW, Allum JHJ, *et al.* Vestibulo-spinal and vestibulo-
47 ocular reflexes are modulated when standing with increased postural threat. *J*
48 *Neurophysiol* 2015;**115**:833–42. doi:10.1152/jn.00626.2015
49
- 50 21 Tanaka H, Nakamura J, Siozaki T, *et al.* Posture influences on vestibulospinal
51 tract excitability. *Exp Brain Res* Published Online First: 2021.
52 doi:10.1007/s00221-021-06033-8
53
- 54 22 Forbes PA, Siegmund GP, Schouten AC, *et al.* Task, muscle and frequency
55 dependent vestibular control of posture. *Front Integr Neurosci* 2015;**8**:1–12.
56 doi:10.3389/fnint.2014.00094
57
- 58 23 Tusa RJ. Dizziness. *Med Clin North Am* 2009;**93**:263–71.
59
60

- 1
2
3 doi:10.1016/j.mcna.2008.09.005
4
5 24 Murray AJ, Croce K, Belton T, *et al.* Balance Control Mediated by Vestibular
6 Circuits Directing Limb Extension or Antagonist Muscle Co-activation.
7 *CellReports* 2018;**22**:1325–38. doi:10.1016/j.celrep.2018.01.009
8
9 25 Zeigelboim BS, Arruda WO, Mangabeira-Albernaz PL, *et al.* Vestibular findings
10 in relapsing, remitting multiple sclerosis: A study of thirty patients. *Int Tinnitus J*
11 2008;**14**:139–45.
12
13 26 Frohman EM, Kramer PD, Dewey RB, *et al.* Benign paroxysmal positioning
14 vertigo in multiple sclerosis: Diagnosis, pathophysiology and therapeutic
15 techniques. *Mult Scler* 2003;**9**:250–5. doi:10.1191/1352458503ms901oa
16
17 27 Di Stadio A, Ralli M, Altieri M, *et al.* Audiovestibular symptoms in patients with
18 multiple sclerosis: A correlation between self-reported symptomatology and MRI
19 findings to monitor disease progression. *Mult Scler Relat Disord*
20 2020;**45**:102431. doi:10.1016/j.msard.2020.102431
21
22 28 Dunlap PM, Holmberg JM, Whitney SL. Vestibular rehabilitation: Advances in
23 peripheral and central vestibular disorders. *Curr Opin Neurol* 2019;**32**:137–44.
24 doi:10.1097/WCO.0000000000000632
25
26 29 Koura R, Hussein M. Vestibular-evoked myogenic potential: an easy
27 neurophysiological tool for evaluating brain stem involvement in multiple
28 sclerosis. *Egypt J Otolaryngol* 2018;**34**:144–8. doi:10.4103/ejo.ejo_73_17
29
30 30 Gabelić T, Krbot Skorić M, Adamec I, *et al.* The vestibular evoked myogenic
31 potentials (VEMP) score: A promising tool for evaluation of brainstem
32 involvement in multiple sclerosis. *Eur J Neurol* 2015;**22**:261–9.
33 doi:10.1111/ene.12557
34
35 31 Cooksey FS. Rehabilitation in Vestibular Injuries. *J R Soc Med* 1946;**39**:273–8.
36 doi:10.1177/003591574603900523
37
38 32 Tjernström F, Zur O, Jahn K. Current concepts and future approaches to
39 vestibular rehabilitation. *J Neurol* 2016;**263**:65–70. doi:10.1007/s00415-015-
40 7914-1
41
42 33 Whitney SL, Alghwiri AA, Alghadir A. *An overview of vestibular rehabilitation*.
43 1st ed. Elsevier B.V. 2016. doi:10.1016/B978-0-444-63437-5.00013-3
44
45 34 Hebert JR, Corboy JR. The association between multiple sclerosis-related fatigue
46 and balance as a function of central sensory integration. *Gait Posture*
47 2013;**38**:37–42. doi:10.1016/j.gaitpost.2012.10.015
48
49 35 Hain TC. Neurophysiology of vestibular rehabilitation. *NeuroRehabilitation*
50 2011;**29**:127–41. doi:10.3233/NRE-2011-0687
51
52 36 Brown KE, Whitney SL, Marchetti GF, *et al.* Physical therapy for central
53 vestibular dysfunction. *Arch Phys Med Rehabil* 2006;**87**:76–81.
54 doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2005.08.003
55
56 37 Han BI, Song HS, Kim JS. Vestibular rehabilitation therapy: Review of
57 indications, mechanisms, and key exercises. *J Clin Neurol* 2011;**7**:184–96.
58 doi:10.3988/jcn.2011.7.4.184
59
60

- 1
2
3 38 García-Muñoz C, Cortés-Vega M-D, Heredia-Rizo AM, *et al.* Effectiveness of
4 Vestibular Training for Balance and Dizziness Rehabilitation in People with
5 Multiple Sclerosis : A Systematic Review and Meta-Analysis. *J Clin Med*
6 2020;**9**:1–17. doi:10.3390/jcm9020590
7
- 8 39 Synnott E, Baker K. The Effectiveness of Vestibular Rehabilitation on Balance
9 Related Impairments among Multiple Sclerosis Patients: A Systematic Review. *J*
10 *Mult Scler* 2020;**7**:1–8.
11
- 12 40 Meldrum D, Burrows L, Cakrt O, *et al.* Vestibular rehabilitation in Europe: a
13 survey of clinical and research practice. *J Neurol* 2020;**267**:24–35.
14 doi:10.1007/s00415-020-10228-4
15
- 16 41 Ricci NA, Aratani MC, Caovilla HH, *et al.* Evaluation of properties of the
17 Vestibular Disorders Activities of Daily Living Scale (Brazilian version) in an
18 elderly population. *Brazilian J Phys Ther* 2014;**18**:174–82. doi:10.1590/S1413-
19 35552012005000144
20
- 21 42 Alahmari KA, Sparto PJ, Marchetti GF, *et al.* Comparison of virtual reality based
22 therapy with customized vestibular physical therapy for the treatment of
23 vestibular disorders. *IEEE Trans Neural Syst Rehabil Eng* 2014;**22**:389–99.
24 doi:10.1109/TNSRE.2013.2294904
25
- 26 43 Yeh SC, Chen S, Wang PC, *et al.* Interactive 3-dimensional virtual reality
27 rehabilitation for patients with chronic imbalance and vestibular dysfunction.
28 *Technol Heal Care* 2014;**22**:915–21. doi:10.3233/THC-140855
29
- 30 44 Hsu SY, Fang TY, Yeh SC, *et al.* Three-dimensional, virtual reality vestibular
31 rehabilitation for chronic imbalance problem caused by Ménière’s disease: a pilot
32 study. *Disabil Rehabil* 2017;**39**:1601–6. doi:10.1080/09638288.2016.1203027
33
- 34 45 Micarelli A, Viziano A, Augimeri I, *et al.* Three-dimensional head-mounted
35 gaming task procedure maximizes effects of vestibular rehabilitation in unilateral
36 vestibular hypofunction: A randomized controlled pilot trial. *Int J Rehabil Res*
37 2017;**40**:325–32. doi:10.1097/MRR.0000000000000244
38
- 39 46 Micarelli A, Viziano A, Micarelli B, *et al.* Vestibular rehabilitation in older
40 adults with and without mild cognitive impairment: Effects of virtual reality
41 using a head-mounted display. *Arch Gerontol Geriatr* 2019;**83**:246–56.
42 doi:10.1016/j.archger.2019.05.008
43
- 44 47 Meldrum D, Herdman S, Vance R, *et al.* Effectiveness of Conventional Versus
45 Virtual Reality-Based Balance Exercises in Vestibular Rehabilitation for
46 Unilateral Peripheral Vestibular Loss: Results of a Randomized Controlled Trial.
47 *Arch Phys Med Rehabil* 2015;**96**:1319-1328.e1. doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2015.02.032
48
- 49 48 Viziano A, Micarelli A, Augimeri I, *et al.* Long-term effects of vestibular
50 rehabilitation and head-mounted gaming task procedure in unilateral vestibular
51 hypofunction: a 12-month follow-up of a randomized controlled trial. *Clin*
52 *Rehabil* 2019;**33**:24–33. doi:10.1177/0269215518788598
53
- 54 49 Yeh SC, Huang MC, Wang PC, *et al.* Machine learning-based assessment tool
55 for imbalance and vestibular dysfunction with virtual reality rehabilitation
56 system. *Comput Methods Programs Biomed* 2014;**116**:311–8.
57 doi:10.1016/j.cmpb.2014.04.014
58
59
60

- 1
2
3 50 Rosiak O, Krajewski K, Woszczak M, *et al.* Evaluation of the effectiveness of a
4 Virtual Reality-based exercise program for Unilateral Peripheral Vestibular
5 Deficit. *J Vestib Res Equilib Orientat* 2019;**28**:409–15. doi:10.3233/VES-180647
6
7 51 Casuso-Holgado MJ, Martín-Valero R, Carazo AF, *et al.* Effectiveness of virtual
8 reality training for balance and gait rehabilitation in people with multiple
9 sclerosis: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Clin Rehabil* 2018;**32**:1220–34.
10 doi:10.1177/0269215518768084
11
12 52 Xie M, Zhou K, Patro N, *et al.* Virtual Reality for Vestibular Rehabilitation. *Otol*
13 *Neurotol* 2021; 42(7):967-977. doi:10.1097/mao.0000000000003155
14
15 53 Yamagami M, Imsdahl S, Lindgren K, *et al.* Effects of virtual reality
16 environments on overground walking in people with Parkinson disease and
17 freezing of gait. *Disabil Rehabil Assist Technol* 2020;**0**:1–8.
18 doi:10.1080/17483107.2020.1842920
19
20 54 Weiss P, Keshner E, Levin M. Virtual Reality for Physical and Motor
21 Rehabilitation. Springer International Publishing 2014.
22
23 55 Kim J-H. Effects of a virtual reality video game exercise program on upper
24 extremity function and daily living activities in stroke patients. *J Phys Ther Sci*
25 2018;**30**:1408–11. doi:10.1589/jpts.30.1408
26
27 56 Lee HS, Lim JH, Jeon BH, *et al.* Non-immersive Virtual Reality Rehabilitation
28 Applied to a Task-oriented Approach for Stroke Patients: A Randomized
29 Controlled Trial. *Restor Neurol Neurosci* 2020;**38**:165–72. doi:10.3233/RNN-
30 190975
31
32 57 Kramer A, Dettmers C, Gruber M. Exergaming with additional postural demands
33 improves balance and gait in patients with multiple sclerosis as much as
34 conventional balance training and leads to high adherence to home-based balance
35 training. *Arch Phys Med Rehabil* 2014;**95**:1803–9.
36 doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2014.04.020
37
38 58 Gatica-Rojas V, Méndez-Rebolledo G. Virtual reality interface devices in the
39 reorganization of neural networks in the brain of patients with neurological
40 diseases. *Neural Regen Res* 2014;**9**:888–96. doi:10.4103/1673-5374.131612
41
42 59 Mat Rosly M, Mat Rosly H, Davis OAM GM, *et al.* Exergaming for individuals
43 with neurological disability: a systematic review. *Disabil Rehabil* 2017;**39**:727–
44 35. doi:10.3109/09638288.2016.1161086
45
46 60 Robinson J, Dixon J, Macsween A, *et al.* The effects of exergaming on balance,
47 gait, technology acceptance and flow experience in people with multiple
48 sclerosis: A randomized controlled trial. *BMC Sports Sci Med Rehabil* 2015;**7**:1–
49 12. doi:10.1186/s13102-015-0001-1
50
51 61 Glen K, Eston R, Loetscher T, *et al.* Exergaming : Feels good despite working
52 harder. *PLoS ONE* 12(10): e0186526.
53 <https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0186526>
54
55 62 Whitney SL, Sparto PJ. Physical Therapy Principles in Rehabilitation.
56 *NeuroRehabilitation* 2011;**29**:157–66. doi:10.3233/NRE-2011-0690.Physical
57
58 63 Rosiak O, Krajewski K, Woszczak M, *et al.* Evaluation of the effectiveness of a
59
60

- 1
2
3 Virtual Reality-based exercise program for Unilateral Peripheral Vestibular
4 Deficit. *J Vestib Res Equilib Orientat* 2019;**28**:409–15. doi:10.3233/VES-180647
5
- 6 64 Szpak A, Michalski SC, Loetscher T. Exergaming with Beat Saber: An
7 Investigation of Virtual Reality Aftereffects. *J Med Internet Res* 2020;**22**.
8 doi:10.2196/19840
9
- 10 65 Servotte JC, Goosse M, Campbell SH, *et al.* Virtual Reality Experience:
11 Immersion, Sense of Presence, and Cybersickness. *Clin Simul Nurs* 2020;**38**:35–
12 43. doi:10.1016/j.ecns.2019.09.006
13
- 14 66 Chan AW, Tetzlaff JM, Altman DG, *et al.* SPIRIT 2013 statement: Defining
15 standard protocol items for clinical trials. *Ann. Intern. Med.* 2013;**158**:200–7.
16 doi:10.7326/0003-4819-158-3-201302050-00583
17
- 18 67 Schulz KF, Altman DG, Moher D. CONSORT 2010 statement: Updated
19 guidelines for reporting parallel group randomized trials. *Ann. Intern. Med.*
20 2010;**152**:726–32. doi:10.7326/0003-4819-152-11-201006010-00232
21
- 22 68 Le M, Malpas C, Sharmin S, *et al.* Disability outcomes of early cerebellar and
23 brainstem symptoms in multiple sclerosis. *Mult Scler J* 2021;**27**:755–66.
24 doi:10.1177/1352458520926955
25
- 26 69 Flachenecker P, Kümpfel T, Kallmann B, *et al.* Fatigue in multiple sclerosis: A
27 comparison of different rating scales and correlation to clinical parameters. *Mult*
28 *Scler* 2002;**8**:523–6. doi:10.1191/1352458502ms839oa
29
- 30 70 Viveiro LAP, Gomes GCV, Bacha JMR, *et al.* Reliability, Validity, and Ability
31 to Identity Fall Status of the Berg Balance Scale, Balance Evaluation Systems
32 Test (BESTest), Mini-BESTest, and Brief-BESTest in Older Adults Who Live in
33 Nursing Homes. *J Geriatr Phys Ther* 2019;**42**:E45–54.
34 doi:10.1519/JPT.0000000000000215
35
- 36 71 Kalincik T. Multiple sclerosis relapses: Epidemiology, outcomes and
37 management. A systematic review. *Neuroepidemiology* 2015;**44**:199–214.
38 doi:10.1159/000382130
39
- 40 72 Burina A, Sinanović O, Smajlović D, *et al.* Some aspects of balance disorder in
41 patients with multiple sclerosis. *Bosn J Basic Med Sci* 2008;**8**(1):80-5. doi:
42 10.17305/bjbms.2008.3003.
43
- 44 73 Noble H, Heale R. Triangulation in research, with examples. *Evid Based Nurs*
45 2019;**22**:67–8. doi:10.1136/ebnurs-2019-103145
46
- 47 74 Hall CD, Cox LC. The Role of Vestibular Rehabilitation in the Balance Disorder
48 Patient. *Otolaryngol Clin North Am* 2009;**42**:161–9.
49 doi:10.1016/j.otc.2008.09.006
50
- 51 75 Afrasiabifar A, Karami F, Najafi Doulatabad S. Comparing the effect of
52 Cawthorne–Cooksey and Frenkel exercises on balance in patients with multiple
53 sclerosis: a randomized controlled trial. *Clin Rehabil* 2018;**32**:57–65.
54 doi:10.1177/0269215517714592
55
- 56 76 Karami F, Afrasiabifar A, Doulatabad SN. Comparing the effectiveness of
57 vestibular rehabilitation and frenkel exercise on fatigue reduction in patients with
58 multiple sclerosis: A randomized controlled trial. *Iran Red Crescent Med J*
59
60

- 2018;**20**. doi:10.5812/ircmj.68913
- 77 Lai B, Davis D, Narasaki-jara M, *et al*. Feasibility of a Commercially Available Virtual Reality System to Achieve Exercise Guidelines in Youth With Spina Bifida : Mixed Methods Case Study Corresponding Author : 2020;**8**. doi:10.2196/20667
- 78 Saker M, Frith J. Coextensive space: virtual reality and the developing relationship between the body, the digital and physical space. *Media, Cult Soc* 2020;**42**:1427–42. doi:10.1177/0163443720932498
- 79 Newberry A, Sherwood P, Hricik A, *et al*. Understanding Recruitment and Retention in Neurological Research. *J Neurosci Nurs* 2010;**42**:47–57. doi:10.1097/JNN.0b013e3181c1fdd9
- 80 Bell ML, Kenward MG, Fairclough DL, *et al*. Differential dropout and bias in randomised controlled trials: when it matters and when it may not. *BMJ* 2013;**346**:e8668–e8668. doi:10.1136/bmj.e8668
- 81 Brooke J. SUS: A Retrospective. *JUS* 2013; 8: 29-40.
- 82 Bangor A, Kortum PT, Miller JT. An empirical evaluation of the system usability scale. *Int J Hum Comput Interact* 2008;**24**:574–94. doi:10.1080/10447310802205776
- 83 Saredakis D, Szpak A, Birckhead B, *et al*. Factors associated with virtual reality sickness in head-mounted displays: A systematic review and meta-analysis. *Front Hum Neurosci* 2020;**14**. doi:10.3389/fnhum.2020.00096
- 84 Micklewright D, St Clair Gibson A, Gladwell V, *et al*. Development and Validity of the Rating-of-Fatigue Scale. *Sport Med* 2017;**47**:2375–93. doi:10.1007/s40279-017-0711-5
- 85 Lubetzky A V., Kelly J, Wang Z, *et al*. Contextual sensory integration training via head mounted display for individuals with vestibular disorders: a feasibility study. *Disabil Rehabil Assist Technol* 2020;**0**:1–11. doi:10.1080/17483107.2020.1765419
- 86 Ventura S. Immersive Versus Non-immersive Experience : Exploring the Feasibility of Memory Assessment Through 360 ° Technology. 2019;**10**. doi:10.3389/fpsyg.2019.02509
- 87 Van De Wyngaerde KM, Lee MK, Jacobson GP, *et al*. The Component Structure of the Dizziness Handicap Inventory (DHI): A Reappraisal. *Otol Neurotol* 2019;**40**:1217–23. doi:10.1097/MAO.0000000000002365
- 88 Tamber AL, Wilhelmsen KT, Strand LI. Measurement properties of the Dizziness Handicap Inventory by cross-sectional and longitudinal designs. *Health Qual Life Outcomes* 2009;**7**:1–16. doi:10.1186/1477-7525-7-101
- 89 Yorke A, Ward I, Vora S, *et al*. Measurement Characteristics and Clinical Utility of the Dizziness Handicap Inventory Among Individuals With Vestibular Disorders. *Arch Phys Med Rehabil* 2013;**94**:2313–4. doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2013.07.007
- 90 Cattaneo D, Jonsdottir J, Repetti S. Reliability of four scales on balance disorders

- 1
2
3 in persons with multiple sclerosis. *Disabil Rehabil* 2007;**29**:1920–5.
4 doi:10.1080/09638280701191859
5
- 6 91 Cattaneo D, Regola A, Meotti M. Validity of six balance disorders scales in
7 persons with multiple sclerosis. *Disabil Rehabil* 2006;**28**:789–95.
8 doi:10.1080/09638280500404289
9
- 10 92 Cachupe WJC, Shifflett B. Measurement in Physical Education and Exercise
11 Science Reliability of Biodex Balance System Measures. 2009;:37–41.
12 doi:10.1207/S15327841MPEE0502
13
- 14 93 Parraca JA, Olivares PR, Carbonell-Baeza A, *et al.* Test-retest reliability of
15 biodex balance SD on physically active old people. *J Hum Sport Exerc*
16 2011;**6**:444–51. doi:10.4100/jhse.2011.62.25
17
- 18 94 Drouin JM, Valovich-McLeod TC, Shultz SJ, *et al.* Reliability and validity of the
19 Biodex system 3 pro isokinetic dynamometer velocity, torque and position
20 measurements. *Eur J Appl Physiol* 2004;**91**:22–9. doi:10.1007/s00421-003-0933-
21 0
22
- 23 95 Ghait AS, Elheneidi EI, Shendy WS, *et al.* Evaluation of Stability and Postural
24 Control in Patients With Multiple Sclerosis Pre and Post Balance Program on
25 Biodex Balance System. *Int J Physiother Res* 2019;**7**:2993–6.
26 doi:10.16965/ijpr.2018.191
27
- 28 96 Atteya A, Elwishy A, Kishk N, *et al.* Assessment of postural balance in multiple
29 sclerosis patients. *Egypt J Neurol Psychiatry Neurosurg* 2019;**55**.
30 doi:10.1186/s41983-018-0049-4
31
- 32 97 Mehta T, Young H-J, Lai B, *et al.* Comparing the Convergent and Concurrent
33 Validity of the Dynamic Gait Index with the Berg Balance Scale in People with
34 Multiple Sclerosis. *Healthcare* 2019;**7**:27. doi:10.3390/healthcare7010027
35
- 36 98 Moore JL, Potter K, Blankshain K, *et al.* A Core Set of Outcome Measures for
37 Adults With Neurologic Conditions Undergoing Rehabilitation. *J Neurol Phys*
38 *Ther* 2018;**42**:174–220. doi:10.1097/NPT.0000000000000229
39
- 40 99 Gervasoni E, Jonsdottir J, Montesano A, *et al.* Minimal Clinically Important
41 Difference of Berg Balance Scale in People With Multiple Sclerosis. *Arch Phys*
42 *Med Rehabil* 2017;**98**:337-340.e2. doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2016.09.128
43
- 44 100 Marchesi O, Vizzino C, Meani A, *et al.* Fatigue in multiple sclerosis patients with
45 different clinical phenotypes: a clinical and mri study. *Eur J Neurol* 2020;:0–3.
46 doi:10.1111/ene.14471
47
- 48 101 Taul-Madsen L, Dalgas U, Kjølhede T, *et al.* A Head-to-Head Comparison of an
49 Isometric and a Concentric Fatigability Protocol and the Association With
50 Fatigue and Walking in Persons With Multiple Sclerosis. *Neurorehabil Neural*
51 *Repair* 2020;**34**:523–32. doi:10.1177/1545968320920250
52
- 53 102 Larson RD. Psychometric properties of the modified fatigue impact scale. *Int J*
54 *MS Care* 2013;**15**:15–20. doi:10.7224/1537-2073.2012-019
55
- 56 103 Mathiowetz V. Test-retest reliability and convergent validity of the fatigue
57 impact scale for persons with multiple sclerosis. *Am J Occup Ther* 2003;**57**:389–
58 95. doi:10.5014/ajot.57.4.389
59
60

- 1
2
3 104 Rietberg MB, Van Wegen EEH, Kwakkel G. Measuring fatigue in patients with
4 multiple sclerosis: Reproducibility, responsiveness and concurrent validity of
5 three Dutch self-report questionnaires. *Disabil Rehabil* 2010;**32**:1870–6.
6 doi:10.3109/09638281003734458
7
- 8 105 Perera T, Lee WL, Yohanandan SAC, *et al.* Validation of a precision tremor
9 measurement system for multiple sclerosis. *J Neurosci Methods* 2019;**311**:377–
10 84. doi:10.1016/j.jneumeth.2018.09.022
11
- 12 106 Heiskanen S, Meriläinen P, Pietilä AM. Health-related quality of life - Testing
13 the reliability of the MSQOL-54 instrument among MS patients. *Scand J Caring*
14 *Sci* 2007;**21**:199–206. doi:10.1111/j.1471-6712.2007.00456.x
15
- 16 107 Ochoa-Morales A, Hernández-Mojica T, Paz-Rodríguez F, *et al.* Quality of life in
17 patients with multiple sclerosis and its association with depressive symptoms and
18 physical disability. *Mult Scler Relat Disord* 2019;**36**.
19 doi:10.1016/j.msard.2019.101386
20
- 21 108 Ricci NA, Aratani MC, Caovilla HH, *et al.* Effects of Vestibular Rehabilitation
22 on Balance Control in Older People with Chronic Dizziness: A Randomized
23 Clinical Trial. *Am J Phys Med Rehabil* 2016;**95**:256–69.
24 doi:10.1097/PHM.0000000000000370
25
- 26 109 Lavalley SM, Yershova A, Katsev M, *et al.* Head tracking for the Oculus Rift.
27 *Proc - IEEE Int Conf Robot Autom* 2014;:187–94.
28 doi:10.1109/ICRA.2014.6906608
29
- 30 110 Lubetzky A V., Wang Z, Krasovsky T. Head mounted displays for capturing
31 head kinematics in postural tasks. *J Biomech* 2019;**86**:175–82.
32 doi:10.1016/j.jbiomech.2019.02.004
33
- 34 111 Xu X, Chen KB, Lin JH, *et al.* The accuracy of the Oculus Rift virtual reality
35 head-mounted display during cervical spine mobility measurement. *J Biomech*
36 2015;**48**:721–4. doi:10.1016/j.jbiomech.2015.01.005
37
- 38 112 Rosiak O, Jozefowicz-Korczynska M. Role of head-mounted displays in
39 enhancing vestibular rehabilitation effects: Comment on “Evaluation of the
40 effectiveness of a Virtual Reality-based exercise program for Unilateral
41 Peripheral Vestibular Deficit”. *J Vestib Res* 2019;:1–2. doi:10.3233/ves-180665
42
- 43 113 Kourtesis P, Collina S, Dumas LAA, *et al.* Technological Competence Is a Pre-
44 condition for Effective Implementation of Virtual Reality Head Mounted
45 Displays in Human Neuroscience: A Technological Review and Meta-Analysis.
46 *Front Hum Neurosci* 2019;**13**:1–17. doi:10.3389/fnhum.2019.00342
47
- 48 114 Stanney K, Lawson BD, Rokers B, *et al.* Identifying Causes of and Solutions for
49 Cybersickness in Immersive Technology: Reformulation of a Research and
50 Development Agenda. *Int J Hum Comput Interact* 2020;**36**:1783–803.
51 doi:10.1080/10447318.2020.1828535
52
- 53 115 Weech S, Kenny S, Barnett-cowan M. Presence and Cybersickness in Virtual
54 Reality Are Negatively Related : A Review. 2019;**10**:1–19.
55 doi:10.3389/fpsyg.2019.00158
56
- 57 116 AbouShady N, Kamel A, Ibrahim R. Cawthorne Cooksey Versus Habituation
58
59
60

- 1
2
3 Training In Vertebro Basilar Insufficiency Patients. *Int J Ther Rehabil Res*
4 2017;**6**:91. doi:10.5455/ijtrr.00000249
5
- 6 117 Kulcu DG, Yanik B, Boynukalin S, *et al.* Efficacy of a home-based exercise
7 program on benign paroxysmal positional vertigo compared with betahistine. *J*
8 *Otolaryngol Head Neck Surg* 2008;**37**:373–
9 9.http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/19128642
10
- 11 118 Gottshall KR, Sessoms PH. Improvements in dizziness and imbalance results
12 from using a multi disciplinary and multi sensory approach to vestibular physical
13 therapy - A case study. *Front Syst Neurosci* 2015;**9**:1–7.
14 doi:10.3389/fnsys.2015.00106
15
- 16 119 Soltani P, Andrade R. The Influence of Virtual Reality Head-Mounted Displays
17 on Balance Outcomes and Training Paradigms: A Systematic Review. *Front*
18 *Sport Act Living* 2021;**2**. doi:10.3389/fspor.2020.531535
19
- 20 120 Dara M, Susan H, Roisin M, *et al.* Effectiveness of conventional versus virtual
21 reality based vestibular rehabilitation in the treatment of dizziness, gait and
22 balance impairment in adults with unilateral peripheral vestibular loss: A
23 randomised controlled trial. *BMC Ear, Nose Throat Disord* 2012;**12**.
24 doi:10.1186/1472-6815-12-3
25
- 26 121 Meldrum D, Glennon A, Herdman S, *et al.* Virtual reality rehabilitation of
27 balance: Assessment of the usability of the Nintendo Wii ® Fit Plus. *Disabil*
28 *Rehabil Assist Technol* 2012;**7**:205–10. doi:10.3109/17483107.2011.616922
29
- 30 122 Massetti T, Dias T, Crocetta TB, *et al.* The Clinical Utility of Virtual Reality in
31 Neurorehabilitation : A Systematic Review. Published Online First: 2018.
32 doi:10.1177/1179573518813541
33
- 34 123 Peruzzi A, Cereatti A, Della Croce U, *et al.* Effects of a virtual reality and
35 treadmill training on gait of subjects with multiple sclerosis: A pilot study. *Mult*
36 *Scler Relat Disord* 2016;**5**:91–6. doi:10.1016/j.msard.2015.11.002
37
- 38 124 Gutiérrez RO, Galán Del Río F, Cano-De La Cuerda R, *et al.* A telerehabilitation
39 program by virtual reality-video games improves balance and postural control in
40 multiple sclerosis patients. *NeuroRehabilitation* 2013;**33**:545–54.
41 doi:10.3233/NRE-130995
42
- 43 125 Chanpimol S, Benson K, Maloni H, *et al.* Acceptability and outcomes of an
44 individualized exergaming telePT program for veterans with multiple sclerosis: a
45 pilot study. *Arch Physiother* 2020;**10**:1–10. doi:10.1186/s40945-020-00089-5
46
- 47 126 Morone G, Girardi S, Ghanbari Ghooshchy S, *et al.* *Wearable Devices and*
48 *Virtual Reality for Neurorehabilitation: An Opportunity for Home Rehabilitation.*
49 Springer International Publishing 2019. doi:10.1007/978-3-030-01845-0_120
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60

Table 1. Description of initial phase of vestibular intervention in both groups of study base on conventional protocol of Cawthorne- Cooksey exercises

Block of exercises	CG: Duration/ repetitions	CG intervention: Cawthorne- Cooksey protocol	EG intervention: adaptation of Cawthorne- Cooksey protocol to virtual environments	EG: Duration/ repetition
Sit down: eyes and head movement	15 minutes Each exercise will be performed 10 slow repetitions and then 10 faster repetitions	1. Stare a finger put in front of the face; move it closer and farther	Main room of First Steps Take the pin-pong ball and put it in front of the face and move it closer and farther	24 minutes (combination of two blocks is performed because some exercises are answered by the same exergame) - Main room of First Steps: 11 minutes (10 slow repetitions and then 10 faster repetitions) - Shots in the Space: 7 minutes (all guns) - Beat saber: 3 minutes (1 song) - Dance with
		2. Move the head to the right and the left, with open eyes	First Steps: Main room and Shots in the Space. Move and object in front of eyes and follow it + Shooting targets that appeared in the exergame	
		3. Move the head up and down, with open eyes	Shots in the Space (First Steps). Shooting target that appeared randomly inside the virtual environment	
		4. Look up and down while the head is fixed	Beat Saber + Main room of First Step. Cutting blocks with saber while head is fixed / hit a ball in the main room and fixated gaze on its movement while head is fixed	
		5. Look to the right and left while the head is fixed		
		6. Repeat exercise 4 and 5 in close eyes condition	Not possible in virtual environment	
Sit down: head and body movement	15 minutes Each exercise will be performed 10 slow repetitions and then 10 faster repetitions	1. Look an object placed in the floor. Then bring it above the head and place it again on the floor. Along all the movement look to the object.	Main room of First Steps Take a block from the virtual desk and bring to the floor and then above your head, while staring at it	
		2. Shrink your shoulders and do circular movements	Dance with Robot (First Steps) Shrink shoulder while dancing with a Robot	
		3. Bend forward and move an object around your knees	Main room of First Steps Bend forward and move a virtual block between the knees	

				Robot: 3 minutes
Standing up exercises	15 minutes Each exercise will be performed 5 slow repetitions and then 5 faster repetitions	1. Sit down and stand up and vice versa with open eyes	Beat saber	21 minutes - Beat sabe: 3 minutes (1 song) - Baseball: 8 minutes - Tennis: 4 minutes - Bowling: 6 minutes
		2. Sit down and stand up and vice versa with close eyes	Not possible in virtual environment	
		3. Stand up moving to the right while standing	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Stand up moving to the right or the left while taking a bowling ball	
		4. Stand up moving to the left while standing		
		5. In front of your face, throw a ball from one hand to the other	Baseball/ Tennis (Sports Scrambles) Throw or hit a ball in front of your face	
		6. Under the knee level, throw a ball from one hand to the other	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Throw the ball to hit the bowls under the knee level	

Table 2. Description of advanced phase of vestibular exercises for both groups

Exercises for both groups	CG: Duration and frequency	Control group	Experimental group	EG: Duration and frequency
1. Changing from sitting to standing and vice versa	10 repetitions	From a situation of sitting in a chair stand up and throw a ball	Main room of First Steps Take a block from virtual desk and when the subject stands up throw it a virtual sign situated inside the virtual environment	10 repetitions
2. Move and throw an object from one hand to the other while standing with feet together. Staring all the time to the object.	10 repetitions moving the object 10 repetitions throwing the object	Move a ball at eyes level and then throw it from one hand to the other	Main room of First Steps Move a virtual block at eyes level Take a virtual block and throw it from one hand to the other	10 repetitions moving the object 10 repetitions throwing the object
3. 360° turn	10 repetitions to the right/left	Turn 360° degrees and throw a ball to a target	Main room of First Steps Take a virtual block, turn 360 ° and throw it to a located target in the environment	10 repetitions to the right/left
4. Moving the head with narrow base of support	15 repetitions (Example: 1 repetition look to the right)	Move head to right and left with feet together	Main room of First Steps In standing position with narrow base of support hit a ball and follow with the head its movements	5 repetitions (Example: 1 repetition is until the ball stops)
5. Stare an object put in front of the face; move it closer and farther while standing on foam surface	10 slow repetitions 10 fast repetitions	Stare a small ball and move it closer or farther to your face	Main room of First Steps Take the pin-pong ball and put it in front of the face and move it closer and farther	10 slow repetitions 10 fast repetitions
6. Fast side head movements while standing on foam surface	15 repetitions	Throwing a ball to the right and left to the left while standing on a foam surface. Follow the ball with the head	Main room of First Steps Take the pin-pong racket and hit blocks to one side and another following them with the head	15 repetitions

7. Move and object to the floor and bring it above your head while standing on a foam surface	10 repetitions	Taking a ball and make the exercise	Main room of First Steps Taking a virtual block from the desk perform the exercise	10 repetitions
8. Head movements while alternative single leg support	15 repetitions	Look to the right and the left while you maintain a monopodal balance	Shots in the Space (First Steps) Shooting targets just with one pistol, while single leg support	1 game
9. Head movements in a tandem position	15 repetitions	Look to one side and other while maintaining a tandem position	Shots in the Space Shooting targets with double gun while you maintain a tandem position	1 game
10. Head movements while standing on a foam surface	15 repetitions	Look to one side and other while standing on a foam surface	Shots in the Space Shooting targets with a machine gun while standing on a foam surface	1 game
11. Ocular movements with fixed head while standing on foam surface	20 repetitions (5 to right/left, 5 up/5 down)	Move eyes with fixed head while standing on a foam surface	Beat Saber Hit and cut blocks in a specific direction with sabers while standing on a foam surface	1 game
12. Throw a ball while standing on a foam surface	15 repetitions	Throw a ball to the physiotherapist and catch it again	Baseball (Sports Scrambles) Throw the ball in a baseball stadium while standing on a foam surface	1 game
13. Bowling with narrow base of support	10 repetitions	Bowl with feet together	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Bowl with feet together	1 game
14. Bowling while standing on a foam surface	10 repetitions	Perform the exercise	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Perform the exercise	1 game
15. Head movements while walking through a corridor	20 repetitions	Walk down a corridor while moving head	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Walk down a bowling alley, while moving head side to side and throw the bowling ball	2 games

Table 3. Primary outcomes pre-defined thresholds.

Feasibility measurements	Measure	Pre-defined thresholds
Recruitment/participation rate [85]	Proportion of potential participants who agree to complete screening and consent to participate	$\geq 65\%$
Adherence rate [86]	Proportion of participants who attend and complete the intervention	$\geq 80\%$
Retention rate [85]	Proportion of participants with complete study data at 3 and 6 months follow-up	$\geq 75\%$
Usability [87,88]	SUS	≥ 60 points
Safety measurements		
Cybersickness [89]	SSQ	≤ 15 points
Fatigue to exercise [90]	ROF	≤ 4 points
Adverse events	Session's registry	No between groups differences

ROF: Rating-of-Fatigue; SSQ: Simulator Sickness Questionnaire; SUS: System Usability Scale.

Table 4. Data collection

Data and outcomes of study	Assessment details	Screening and recruitment	Baseline T0	During intervention	After intervention T1	Follow-up at 3 months T2	Follow-up at 6 months T3
Eligibility assessment		X					
Demographic variables		X					
Feasibility	Recruitment rate Adherence rate Retention rate Usability: SUS Individual semi-structured interview				X		
Safety	Cybersickness: SSQ Fatigue to exercise: ROF Falls/ adverse events registry			X			
Dizziness	DHI		X		X	X	X
Static Balance	Biodex Balance System: Length, antero-posterior, mediolateral sway, and velocity of centre of pressure. Open and close eyes condition. Firm or foam surface.		X		X	X	X
Dynamic Balance	BBS		X		X	X	X
Fatigue	MFIS		X		X	X	X
Quality of life	MSQoL-54		X		X	X	X

1
2
3
4 DHI: Dizziness Handicap inventory; BBS: Berg Balance Scale; MFIS: Modified Fatigue Impact Scale; MSQOL-54: Multiple Sclerosis Quality of
5 Life- 54; ROF: Rating-of-Fatigue; SSQ: Simulator Sickness Questionnaire; SUS: System Usability Scale.
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46

For peer review only

FIGURES LENGEND

Figure 1. The CONSORT Flow Diagram of the participants recruitment and progress through the phases of the trial.

Figure 2. Virtual environments of exergames from the VRi vestibular rehabilitation. Oculus Quest. Facebook, Inc. 1. Main room of First Steps 2. Dance with Robot 3. Shots in the Space 4. Beat Saber 5. Tennis (Sport Scrambles) 6. Baseball (Sport Scrambles) 7. Bowling (Sport Scrambles)

For peer review only

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60

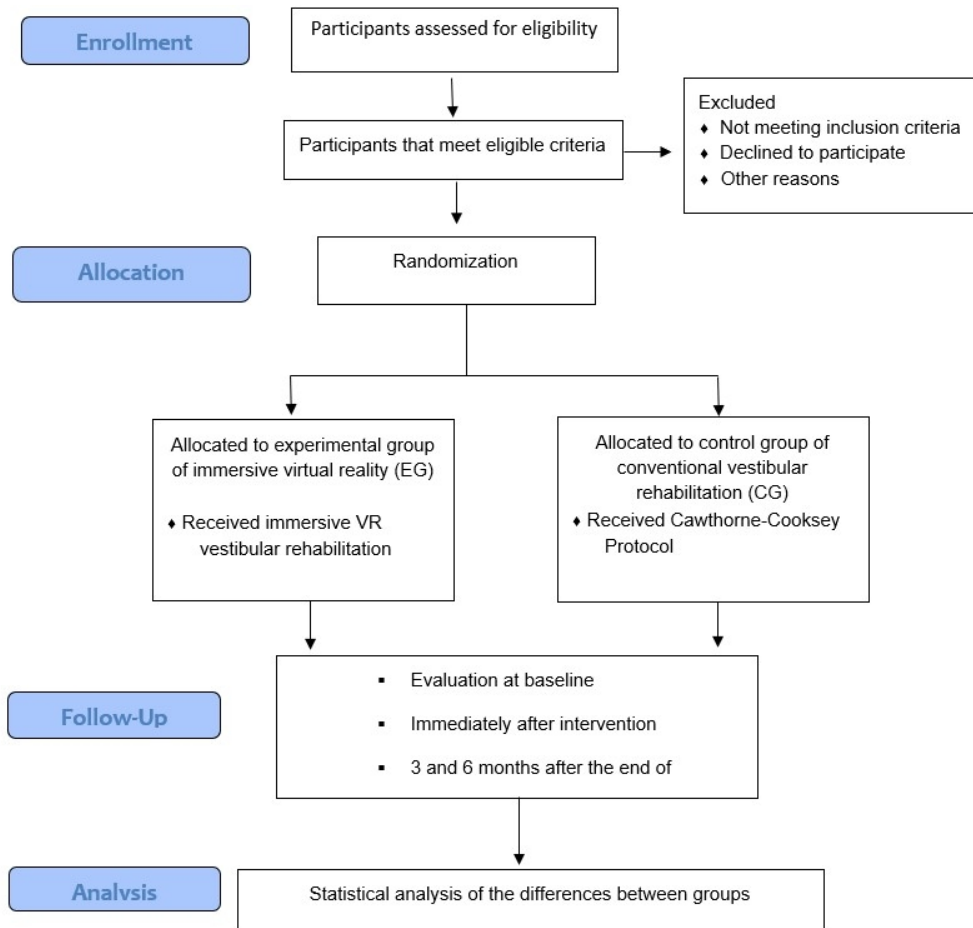


Figure 1. The CONSORT Flow Diagram of the participants recruitment and progress through the phases of the trial.

169x157mm (120 x 120 DPI)



Figure 2. Virtual environments of exergames from the VRi vestibular rehabilitation. Oculus Quest. Facebook, Inc. 1. Main room of First Steps 2. Dance with Robot 3. Shots in the Space 4. Beat Saber 5. Tennis (Sport Scrambles) 6. Baseball (Sport Scrambles) 7. Bowling (Sport Scrambles)

219x154mm (120 x 120 DPI)

1
2
3 Model Informed Consent Form

4 Study Title: **Feasibility and safety of an immersive virtual reality-based vestibular**
5 **rehabilitation program in people with multiple sclerosis experiencing vestibular**
6 **impairment: A protocol for a pilot randomised controlled trial**
7

8 Principal investigator: Cristina García Muñoz
9

10 Organization: University of Seville
11

12 This informed consent is formed by two parts:
13

- 14 **I. Information sheet**
15 **II. Certificate of Consent**
16

17 A copy of this form will be provided to you, in order you can take as much time as you
18 need to make the final decision.
19

20 **Part I: Information sheet**
21

22 **A. Introduction**
23

24 This informed consent form is for people with multiple sclerosis who suffer from
25 dizziness, vertigo or imbalance. We are inviting you to participate in the research driven
26 by our research team at the Physical therapy Department of the University of Seville
27 (Spain). The current research was reviewed and approved by the Andalusian Review
28 Board and Ethics Committee Virgen Macarena-Virgen del Rocio Hospitals (ID 2148-N-
29 19, 25th March 2020). This study complies with the Helsinki Statement. The aim of this
30 form is to provide you with enough information to help you in your participation decision.
31 Please, before you decide, read the information below carefully and feel free to ask the
32 investigator if you have any question. The information will help you to understand the
33 objective of study, procedures and duration and the possible benefits or risk derived from
34 the research.
35
36
37
38

39 **B. Background**
40

41 Dizziness, balance disorders and fatigue are common clinical manifestation in multiple
42 sclerosis (MS) having a direct impact in quality of life. Dizziness could affect between of
43 49-59 % of MS patients, and it is highly related to imbalance. This problem could have a
44 peripheral or central vestibular origin in this population. Thus, MS population could be
45 benefit from a vestibular rehabilitation program. Major goals of vestibular rehabilitation
46 are to decrease symptoms of dizziness, improve ocular fixation, improve stability and its
47 effects on daily living activities. Immersive virtual reality (VRi) is a booming tool in
48 vestibular and neurorehabilitation because of its added advantages. However, VRi has
49 obtained promising results reducing dizziness and improving balance in patients with
50 peripheral vestibular disorders, no previous studies can be found in MS. That is why it is
51 necessary to examine the feasibility and safety of the VRi as a vestibular rehabilitation
52 intervention to improve dizziness, balance, fatigue, and quality of life in people with
53 multiple sclerosis. Both groups of study will receive the same intervention with the only
54 difference of the performance of the exercises trough the VRi device. This study purposes
55 a VRi intervention based on the gold standard vestibular protocol Cawthorne-Cooksey.
56 Improvements of symptoms will have a direct repercussion in the quality of life of MS
57
58
59
60

1
2
3 patients. To examine these effects, up to 30 participants may join the experimental
4 intervention purpose in this research applying a seven week intervention period.
5

6 **C. Purpose of study**

7
8 To assess feasibility and safety of the experimental VRi vestibular protocol.
9

10 To examine the changes in dizziness, balance, fatigue and quality of life after a VRi
11 vestibular protocol compared to conventional vestibular rehabilitation.
12

13 **Procedure**

14
15 Your participation in this research is completely voluntary. Experimental intervention
16 will not have any cost to you. If you decide to reject your participation, once you have
17 signed the informed consent form, you are entirely free to do it. You only must notify
18 your desire to the principal investigator. You will not be required to give reasons for your
19 decision to leave the research process. No ethics or economics conflicts will be carried
20 out because of your rejection to participate. If you are willing to participate, before you
21 enrolled the study you need to sign this informed consent form. Before you start with
22 therapy you will participate in a baseline assessment drive by a physical therapist trained
23 in vestibular rehabilitation. This initial evaluation will take place at Physiotherapy
24 Department of the University of Seville. This initial assessment is constituted by:
25
26
27

- 28 - Dizziness Handicap Inventory (DHI): is a self-assessment questionnaire of 25
29 items. The aim of DHI is to evaluate the impact of dizziness on the quality of life.
30 Higher scores of the questionnaire means more impact of dizziness in quality of
31 life.
- 32 - Static balance will be evaluated by the Biodex Balance System. The mentioned
33 balance system allows registration of the location of the centre of pressure.
- 34 - The Berg Balance Scale (BBS) is the selected instrument to measure dynamic
35 balance. BBS is constituted by 14-items, each ranging from 0 (cannot perform) to
36 4 (normal performance), where higher values indicate better dynamic balance.
- 37 - Modified Fatigue Impact Scale (MFIS): self-reported questionnaire that evaluates
38 the perceived impact of fatigue in MS patients. This scale is composed of 21 -items
39 which assess fatigue impact in three different domains.
- 40 - Multiple Sclerosis Quality of Life Scale 54 (MSQoL-54): This is a 54-item
41 questionnaire distributed into 12 multi-item scales. The overall score range is from
42 0 to 100 scales. Higher values indicate better quality of life
43
44
45
46

47
48 Once the baseline assessment ends, vestibular rehabilitation will be administered by a
49 qualified physical therapist.
50

51 During sessions, physical therapist will be near to you to avoid possible falls. If any falls
52 or another adverse event occurs during session it will be register by the therapist. To
53 assess the possible appearance of Cybersickness (nausea, dizziness, vomitus due to the
54 VRi) Simulator Sickness Questionnaire will be provided to you by the therapist.
55

- 56 - Simulator Sickness Questionnaire (SSQ): The SSQ consists of a 16-item
57 questionnaire divided into 3 categories: nausea, oculomotor and disorientation.
58 Scores ranging between 10 and 15 mean significant symptoms, and above 20
59 indicates a simulator problem.
60

- 1
2
3 - Rating-of-Fatigue Scale (ROF): It is employed to quantify fatigue during the
4 performance of exercise. This scale is a visual analogue rating scale ranging from
5 0 (non-fatigue) to 10 (totally fatigued/exhausted).
6

7
8 Once the intervention ends you will return to the University of Seville for a post-
9 intervention reevaluation in which same test and questionnaires will be provided to you.
10 Only System Usability Scale will be new in the evaluation process.
11

- 12 - System Usability Scale (SUS): SUS is a 10-item questionnaire in which
13 participants consider their perception of the VR device usability using a 5-point
14 Likert scale, where 0 means strongly disagree and 5 means strongly agree. The
15 overall score can range from 0 to 100.
16

17
18 Also, a semi-structured interview will be carried out individually after the end of
19 intervention to know main perception and impression experienced by participants during
20 the experimental training.
21

22 A reassessment 3 and 6 month after the end of the intervention will be carried out at the
23 University.
24

25 **D. Study design**

26
27 This study is a randomised control clinical trial in which is compared two different
28 interventions each one in a defined group. The participants' allocation will be randomised
29 into experimental group and control group. Evaluators will be blinded to intervention and
30 group assignation; this is known as single-blind. Both groups will receive a total of 20
31 session based on gold standard protocol of Cawthorne-Cooksey. Is necessary to compare
32 an immersive virtual reality intervention (VRi) to Cawthorne-Cooksey to know the real
33 effects and possible benefits associated to virtual reality. Specialist vestibular physical
34 therapist will monitor and supervise sessions.
35
36

- 37
38 - Control group intervention: Gradual exposition to vestibular exercises will be
39 provided by 10 initial session and 10 advanced. Each session will last 50 minutes
40 with 5 minutes of rest at the middle of the session. Session will be performed 3
41 times per week along 7 weeks. Vestibular exercises will be the same in both
42 groups based on the conventional Cawthorne-Cooksey vestibular training.
43
44 - Experimental group: Same frequency and duration of intervention will be carried
45 out in the experimental group. Also, vestibular exercises based on Cawthorne-
46 Cooksey will be the same in both groups. The main difference in the experimental
47 groups consist of the performance of exercises through the Oculus Quest system.
48 Oculus Quest is a head mounted display through you can interact with a virtual
49 reality environment. Exercises will be adapted to be execute in the virtual
50 environment provided by exergames called: *First Steps*, *Beat Saber* and *Sport*
51 *Scrambles*. Exergames can be defined as the videogame which allows to
52 reproduce immediately external actions of the subject to the virtual world.
53
54
55
56

57 **E. Duration**

58
59
60

1
2
3 The study starts at baseline assessment followed by administration of 20 session along 7
4 weeks. Once the intervention ends: DHI, Biodex Balance System, BBS, MFIS, MSQoL-
5 54 VDAL, and SUS will be assessed and filled once more to examine the possible changes
6 of outcomes. Reassessment will be made 3 and 6 months after the end of intervention.
7 We will ask you to meet you at the University, 4 times in total owe to the evaluation
8 process. Your participation in the research take place over 9 months in total.
9
10

11 **F. Benefits**

12
13 After the experimental intervention dizziness, balance, fatigue, and quality of life may
14 improve or be resolved.
15

16 **Risks**

17
18 The participation on this study may involve the following risk :
19

- 20 - Possible apparition of pain in extremities derived from the physical exercise
- 21 - Slight possibility of transient nausea or dizziness
- 22 - Appearance of cybersickness during the performance of exercises through
- 23 Oculus Quest.
- 24 - Possible falls. To reduce this possibility your participation will be supervised by
- 25 the physical therapist.
26
27
28

29 **G. Reminders and responsibilities**

- 30 - Notify the research team if you wish to leave the study
- 31 - Follow the instructions given by investigators to achieve homogeneous course of
- 32 the intervention
- 33 - Ask investigators if you any doubt or you do not understand something
- 34 - Tell investigators if you experience health changes during the research
35
36
37
38

39 **H. Confidentiality**

40
41 The information collect from the study will be kept confidential. Considering to data
42 protection law you can modified or deny the access to them getting in touch to the
43 principal investigator. Your personal data (name, age, address...) will be registered in a
44 database in the Spanish Data Protection Agency. All your data will be codified by a
45 number (in step of your name for example) known only by researchers. The research team
46 is the only one authorized to manage your personal data through a confidential password.
47 Your data will not be disclosed to third parties without your consent.
48
49

50 **I. Sharing the results**

51
52 Results from the study will be share in Scientifics conference or meetings. Furthermore,
53 the study results will be disseminated via publication in peer-reviewed scientific journals.
54 Private or confidential information will not be published or shared.
55

56 **J. Conflict of interest**

1
2
3 Authors of this paper declared no potential conflicts of interest respect to the research.
4 The research team only is interested in completing this study. The investigators interest
5 should not affect your consideration for participating.
6

7 **K. Right to Refuse or Withdraw**

8
9 This is a reconfirmation that you are completely free to accept or decline the offer to
10 participate in this study. Also, you are entirely free to leave the research at any point
11 without giving reasons.
12

13 **L. Questions about the study**

14
15 If you have any questions or doubts about the research (before, during or after the study)
16 or you would like to speak to the research team, please contact to the main investigator:
17 physical therapist Cristina García (+34) 954 55 14 71.
18
19
20
21

22 **Part II: Certificate of Consent**

23
24 I have read the foregoing information, or it has been read to me. After reading the
25 information sheet any question I had have been answered to my satisfaction. I understand
26 that I am entirely free to leave the study at any moment after informing the principal
27 investigator. I promised to follow the team research indications as much as possible. I
28 know the possible benefits or risk derived from the experimental intervention. A signed
29 and dated copy of the informed consent form will be given to me. I agree voluntarily to
30 participate as a participant in the research titled: Feasibility of an immersive virtual
31 reality-based vestibular rehabilitation program for dizziness, balance, and fatigue
32 improvement in people with multiple sclerosis: pilot randomised controlled study
33
34
35
36
37

38 Patient signature: _____

39 Date: _____

40
41 I have provided a detailed information of the study to the participant including the
42 possible benefits and risks. I have witnessed the accurate reading of the consent form to
43 the potential participant. I have answered all doubts of the participant related to the
44 research. I confirm that the individual has given consent freely.
45
46
47
48

49 Investigator signature: _____

50 Date: _____

51 **Decline participation**

52
53
54
55 I have read the foregoing information, or it has been read to me. After reading the
56 information sheet any question I had have been answered to my satisfaction. I understand
57
58
59
60

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60

that I am entirely free to leave the study at any moment after informing the principal investigator. Although, I refuse to participate in the research proposed in this informed consent form.

Patient signature: _____

Date: _____

For peer review only



STANDARD PROTOCOL ITEMS: RECOMMENDATIONS FOR INTERVENTIONAL TRIALS

SPIRIT 2013 Checklist: Recommended items to address in a clinical trial protocol and related documents*

Section/item	Item No	Description	Addressed on page number
Administrative information			
Title	1	Descriptive title identifying the study design, population, interventions, and, if applicable, trial acronym	___ 2 ___
Trial registration	2a	Trial identifier and registry name. If not yet registered, name of intended registry	___ 2 ___
	2b	All items from the World Health Organization Trial Registration Data Set	___ n/a ___
Protocol version	3	Date and version identifier	___ n/a ___
Funding	4	Sources and types of financial, material, and other support	___ 13 ___
Roles and responsibilities	5a	Names, affiliations, and roles of protocol contributors	___ 1,13 ___
	5b	Name and contact information for the trial sponsor	___ n/a ___
	5c	Role of study sponsor and funders, if any, in study design; collection, management, analysis, and interpretation of data; writing of the report; and the decision to submit the report for publication, including whether they will have ultimate authority over any of these activities	___ 13 ___
	5d	Composition, roles, and responsibilities of the coordinating centre, steering committee, endpoint adjudication committee, data management team, and other individuals or groups overseeing the trial, if applicable (see Item 21a for data monitoring committee)	___ 13 ___

mjopen-2021-051478 on 22 November 2021. Downloaded from <http://bmjopen.bmj.com/> on April 26, 2024 by guest. Protected by copyright.

1	Introduction			
2				
3	Background and rationale	6a	Description of research question and justification for undertaking the trial, including summary of relevant studies (published and unpublished) examining benefits and harms for each intervention	3
4				
5				
6		6b	Explanation for choice of comparators	3
7				
8	Objectives	7	Specific objectives or hypotheses	4
9				
10	Trial design	8	Description of trial design including type of trial (eg, parallel group, crossover, factorial, single group), allocation ratio, and framework (eg, superiority, equivalence, noninferiority, exploratory)	4,5
11				
12				
13				
14	Methods: Participants, interventions, and outcomes			
15				
16	Study setting	9	Description of study settings (eg, community clinic, academic hospital) and list of countries where data will be collected. Reference to where list of study sites can be obtained	4
17				
18				
19	Eligibility criteria	10	Inclusion and exclusion criteria for participants. If applicable, eligibility criteria for study centres and individuals who will perform the interventions (eg, surgeons, psychotherapists)	5
20				
21				
22				
23	Interventions	11a	Interventions for each group with sufficient detail to allow replication, including how and when they will be administered	6-8 + Table 1 and 2
24				
25				
26		11b	Criteria for discontinuing or modifying allocated interventions for a given trial participant (eg, drug dose change in response to harms, participant request, or improving/worsening disease)	5,6
27				
28				
29		11c	Strategies to improve adherence to intervention protocols, and any procedures for monitoring adherence (eg, drug tablet return, laboratory tests)	8
30				
31				
32		11d	Relevant concomitant care and interventions that are permitted or prohibited during the trial	6
33				
34	Outcomes	12	Primary, secondary, and other outcomes, including the specific measurement variable (eg, systolic blood pressure), analysis metric (eg, change from baseline, final value, time to event), method of aggregation (eg, median, proportion), and time point for each outcome. Explanation of the clinical relevance of chosen efficacy and harm outcomes is strongly recommended	8-10
35				
36				
37				
38				
39				
40	Participant timeline	13	Time schedule of enrolment, interventions (including any run-ins and washouts), assessments, and visits for participants. A schematic diagram is highly recommended (see Figure)	Table 4
41				
42				
43				
44				
45				
46				

1	Sample size	14	Estimated number of participants needed to achieve study objectives and how it was determined, including clinical and statistical assumptions supporting any sample size calculations	_Table 3, 10____
2				
3				
4	Recruitment	15	Strategies for achieving adequate participant enrolment to reach target sample size	_Table 3, 8____
5				

Methods: Assignment of interventions (for controlled trials)

Allocation:

10	Sequence generation	16a	Method of generating the allocation sequence (eg, computer-generated random numbers), and list of any factors for stratification. To reduce predictability of a random sequence, details of any planned restriction (eg, blocking) should be provided in a separate document that is unavailable to those who enrol participants or assign interventions	_5____
11				
12				
13				
14				
15				
16	Allocation concealment mechanism	16b	Mechanism of implementing the allocation sequence (eg, central telephone; sequentially numbered, opaque, sealed envelopes), describing any steps to conceal the sequence until interventions are assigned	_5____
17				
18				
19				
20				
21	Implementation	16c	Who will generate the allocation sequence, who will enrol participants, and who will assign participants to interventions	_6____
22				
23				
24	Blinding (masking)	17a	Who will be blinded after assignment to interventions (eg, trial participants, care providers, outcome assessors, data analysts), and how	_6____
25				
26				
27		17b	If blinded, circumstances under which unblinding is permissible, and procedure for revealing a participant's allocated intervention during the trial	_n/a____
28				
29				

Methods: Data collection, management, and analysis

33	Data collection methods	18a	Plans for assessment and collection of outcome, baseline, and other trial data, including any related processes to promote data quality (eg, duplicate measurements, training of assessors) and a description of study instruments (eg, questionnaires, laboratory tests) along with their reliability and validity, if known. Reference to where data collection forms can be found, if not in the protocol	_8, 10____
34				
35				
36				
37				
38				
39		18b	Plans to promote participant retention and complete follow-up, including list of any outcome data to be collected for participants who discontinue or deviate from intervention protocols	_8____
40				
41				
42				

bmjopen-2023-051478 on 22 November 2023
 Downloaded from <http://bmjopen.bmj.com/> on April 20, 2024 by guest. Protected by copyright.

1	Data management	19	Plans for data entry, coding, security, and storage, including any related processes to promote data quality (eg, double data entry; range checks for data values). Reference to where details of data management procedures can be found, if not in the protocol	___ 11 ___
2				
3				
4				
5	Statistical methods	20a	Statistical methods for analysing primary and secondary outcomes. Reference to where other details of the statistical analysis plan can be found, if not in the protocol	___ 11 ___
6				
7				
8		20b	Methods for any additional analyses (eg, subgroup and adjusted analyses)	___ 11 ___
9				
10		20c	Definition of analysis population relating to protocol non-adherence (eg, as randomised analysis), and any statistical methods to handle missing data (eg, multiple imputation)	___ n/a ___
11				
12				
13				
14	Methods: Monitoring			
15				
16	Data monitoring	21a	Composition of data monitoring committee (DMC); summary of its role and reporting structure; statement of whether it is independent from the sponsor and competing interests; and reference to where further details about its charter can be found, if not in the protocol. Alternatively, an explanation of why a DMC is not needed	___ 11 ___
17				
18				
19				
20				
21				
22		21b	Description of any interim analyses and stopping guidelines, including who will have access to these interim results and make the final decision to terminate the trial	___ n/a ___
23				
24				
25	Harms	22	Plans for collecting, assessing, reporting, and managing solicited and spontaneously reported adverse events and other unintended effects of trial interventions or trial conduct	___ 8,11 ___
26				
27				
28	Auditing	23	Frequency and procedures for auditing trial conduct, if any, and whether the process will be independent from investigators and the sponsor	___ n/a ___
29				
30				
31				
32	Ethics and dissemination			
33				
34	Research ethics approval	24	Plans for seeking research ethics committee/institutional review board (REC/IRB) approval	___ 11 ___
35				
36				
37	Protocol amendments	25	Plans for communicating important protocol modifications (eg, changes to eligibility criteria, outcomes, analyses) to relevant parties (eg, investigators, REC/IRBs, trial participants, trial registries, journals, regulators)	___ n/a ___
38				
39				
40				
41				
42				
43				
44				
45				
46				

1	Consent or assent	26a	Who will obtain informed consent or assent from potential trial participants or authorised surrogates, and how (see Item 32)	_____ 6 _____
2				
3				
4		26b	Additional consent provisions for collection and use of participant data and biological specimens in ancillary studies, if applicable	_____ n/a _____
5				
6				
7	Confidentiality	27	How personal information about potential and enrolled participants will be collected, shared, and maintained in order to protect confidentiality before, during, and after the trial	_____ 6, 11 _____
8				
9				
10	Declaration of interests	28	Financial and other competing interests for principal investigators for the overall trial and each study site	_____ 13 _____
11				
12				
13	Access to data	29	Statement of who will have access to the final trial dataset, and disclosure of contractual agreements that limit such access for investigators	_____ n/a _____
14				
15				
16	Ancillary and post-trial care	30	Provisions, if any, for ancillary and post-trial care, and for compensation to those who suffer harm from trial participation	_____ n/a _____
17				
18				
19				
20	Dissemination policy	31a	Plans for investigators and sponsor to communicate trial results to participants, health care professionals, the public, and other relevant groups (eg, via publication, reporting in results databases, or other data sharing arrangements), including any publication restrictions	_____ 2, 11 _____
21				
22				
23				
24		31b	Authorship eligibility guidelines and any intended use of professional writers	_____ n/a _____
25				
26		31c	Plans, if any, for granting public access to the full protocol, participant-level dataset, and statistical code	_____ n/a _____
27				
28				
29	Appendices			
30				
31	Informed consent materials	32	Model consent form and other related documentation given to participants and authorised surrogates	___ Supplemental material _____
32				
33				
34	Biological specimens	33	Plans for collection, laboratory evaluation, and storage of biological specimens for genetic or molecular analysis in the current trial and for future use in ancillary studies, if applicable	_____ n/a _____
35				
36				

*It is strongly recommended that this checklist be read in conjunction with the SPIRIT 2013 Explanation & Elaboration for important clarification on the items. Amendments to the protocol should be tracked and dated. The SPIRIT checklist is copyrighted by the SPIRIT Group under the Creative Commons "[Attribution-NonCommercial-NoDerivs 3.0 Unported](https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0/)" license.

BMJ Open

Feasibility and safety of an immersive virtual reality-based vestibular rehabilitation program in people with multiple sclerosis experiencing vestibular impairment: A protocol for a pilot randomised controlled trial

Journal:	<i>BMJ Open</i>
Manuscript ID	bmjopen-2021-051478.R4
Article Type:	Protocol
Date Submitted by the Author:	11-Oct-2021
Complete List of Authors:	García Muñoz, Cristina; University of Seville, Physiotherapy Casuso-Holgado, María-Jesús; University of Seville, Department of Physiotherapy Hernández-Rodríguez, Juan-Carlos; Hospital Universitario Virgen del Rocío, Dermatology department Pinero-Pinto, Elena; University of Seville, Physiotherapy Palomo Carrión, Rocio; Universidad de Castilla-La Mancha - Campus de Toledo, Cortes-Vega, Maria-Dolores; University of Seville Faculty of Nursing Physiotherapy and Podology, Physiotherapy
Primary Subject Heading:	Neurology
Secondary Subject Heading:	Neurology, Rehabilitation medicine, Public health
Keywords:	Multiple sclerosis < NEUROLOGY, Rehabilitation medicine < INTERNAL MEDICINE, Adult neurology < NEUROLOGY

SCHOLARONE™
Manuscripts



I, the Submitting Author has the right to grant and does grant on behalf of all authors of the Work (as defined in the below author licence), an exclusive licence and/or a non-exclusive licence for contributions from authors who are: i) UK Crown employees; ii) where BMJ has agreed a CC-BY licence shall apply, and/or iii) in accordance with the terms applicable for US Federal Government officers or employees acting as part of their official duties; on a worldwide, perpetual, irrevocable, royalty-free basis to BMJ Publishing Group Ltd ("BMJ") its licensees and where the relevant Journal is co-owned by BMJ to the co-owners of the Journal, to publish the Work in this journal and any other BMJ products and to exploit all rights, as set out in our [licence](#).

The Submitting Author accepts and understands that any supply made under these terms is made by BMJ to the Submitting Author unless you are acting as an employee on behalf of your employer or a postgraduate student of an affiliated institution which is paying any applicable article publishing charge ("APC") for Open Access articles. Where the Submitting Author wishes to make the Work available on an Open Access basis (and intends to pay the relevant APC), the terms of reuse of such Open Access shall be governed by a Creative Commons licence – details of these licences and which [Creative Commons](#) licence will apply to this Work are set out in our licence referred to above.

Other than as permitted in any relevant BMJ Author's Self Archiving Policies, I confirm this Work has not been accepted for publication elsewhere, is not being considered for publication elsewhere and does not duplicate material already published. I confirm all authors consent to publication of this Work and authorise the granting of this licence.

Title:**Feasibility and safety of an immersive virtual reality-based vestibular rehabilitation program in people with multiple sclerosis experiencing vestibular impairment: A protocol for a pilot randomised controlled trial**

García-Muñoz, Cristina¹; Casuso-Holgado, María Jesús^{1*}; Hernández-Rodríguez, Juan Carlos²; Pinero-Pinto, Elena¹; Palomo-Carrión, Rocío^{3,4}; Cortés-Vega, María-Dolores¹

¹Department of Physiotherapy, Faculty of Nursing, Physiotherapy and Podiatry, University of Seville, C/Avicena s/n 41009 Sevilla, Spain.

²Dermatology Department, Hospital Universitario Virgen del Rocío, Av. Manuel Siurot, s/n, 41013 Sevilla, Spain.

³ Department of Nursery, Physiotherapy and Occupational Therapy, Faculty of Physiotherapy and Nursery, University of Castilla-La Mancha, 45071 Toledo, Spain.

⁴ GIFTO. Physiotherapy Research Group of Toledo, 45071 Toledo, Spain.

Authors:

Cristina García-Muñoz¹. <https://orcid.org/0000-0003-2621-2098>

María Jesús Casuso-Holgado ¹. <https://orcid.org/0000-0002-4217-6827>

Juan-Carlos Hernández-Rodríguez ². <https://orcid.org/0000-0003-2525-4069>

Elena Piñero-Pinto ¹. <https://orcid.org/0000-0001-9611-3939>

Rocío Palomo-Carrión ^{3, 4}. <https://orcid.org/0000-0003-4034-2585>

María-Dolores Cortés-Vega¹. <https://orcid.org/0000-0002-9514-8811>

*Corresponding author:

mcasuso@us.es

Faculty of Nursing, Physiotherapy and Podiatry, University of Seville,
C/Avicena s/n 41009 Sevilla, Spain

Tel.: +34-954486528, Fax: +34-954486527

Keywords: multiple sclerosis; dizziness; postural balance; fatigue; virtual reality.

Word count: 4345

Title:**Feasibility and safety of an immersive virtual reality-based vestibular rehabilitation program in people with multiple sclerosis experiencing vestibular impairment: A protocol for a pilot randomised controlled trial****ABSTRACT****Introduction**

Vestibular system damage in patients with Multiple Sclerosis (MS) may have a central and/or peripheral origin. Subsequent vestibular impairments may contribute to dizziness, balance disorders, and fatigue in this population. Vestibular rehabilitation targeting vestibular impairments may improve these symptoms. Furthermore, as a successful tool in neurological rehabilitation, immersive virtual reality (VR) could also be implemented within a vestibular rehabilitation intervention.

Methods and analysis

This protocol describes a parallel-arm, pilot randomised controlled trial (RCT), with blinded assessments, in 30 patients with MS with vestibular impairment (Dizziness Handicap Inventory ≥ 16). The experimental group will receive an immersive virtual reality (VRi) vestibular rehabilitation intervention based on the conventional Cawthorne-Cooksey protocol; the control group will perform the conventional protocol. The duration of the intervention in both groups will be seven weeks (20 sessions, 3 sessions/week). The primary outcomes are the feasibility and safety of the vestibular VRi intervention in patients with MS. Secondary outcome measures are dizziness symptoms, balance performance, fatigue, and quality of life. Quantitative assessment will be carried out at baseline (T0), immediately after intervention (T1), and after a follow-up period of 3 and 6 months (T2 and T3). Additionally, in order to further examine the feasibility of the intervention, a qualitative assessment will be performed at T1.

Ethics and dissemination

The study was approved by the Andalusian Review Board and Ethics Committee, Virgen Macarena-Virgen del Rocio Hospitals (ID 2148-N-19, 25th March 2020). Informed consent will be collected from participants who wish to participate in the research. The results of this research will be disseminated by publication in peer-reviewed scientific journals.

Trial registration number ClinicalTrials.gov NCT04497025.

Keywords: multiple sclerosis, vestibular diseases, dizziness, postural balance, fatigue, physical therapy modalities, virtual reality.

ARTICLE SUMMARY**Strengths and limitations of the study**

- As the VRi intervention (experimental group) is developed and based on the Cawthorne-Cooksey conventional vestibular rehabilitation protocol (control group), it allows a homogeneous comparison between study groups.
- The VRi systems offer multisensory feedback, oriented tasks, and repetitions of exercises in a ludic environment, thereby overcoming some of the limitations of the Cawthorne-Cooksey vestibular protocol.
- Blinding of participants and therapists is not possible due to the type of intervention.

INTRODUCTION

Multiple sclerosis (MS) is a chronic autoimmune disease characterised by inflammation, demyelination of the central nervous system, and axonal loss.[1,2] Balance disorders, dizziness, and fatigue are among the most common and troublesome symptoms in MS, repercussing on quality of life.[2–7] Fatigue is the most disabling manifestation in MS, of which impairments in central sensory integration may be an underlying cause [8,9]; Furthermore, fatigue can be enhanced by vestibular symptoms such as vertigo, dizziness, and imbalance. [10,11]

There are a myriad of vestibular system disorders, which could have a peripheral (inner ear, vestibular nerve), central (brainstem and cerebellar), origin or both.[12–14] Balance problems, lack of coordination in cephalic movement with regard to the body, ocular disturbances, and dizziness are symptoms related to vestibular disorders, as well as MS. [11,15–17] Postural deficits are associated with problems of the subjective visual vertical and dizziness during head movements, which are mediated by the vestibulo-ocular reflex (VOR).[15,18–20] Furthermore, impairments in the vestibulo-spinal reflex (VSR) can cause postural problems due to an inappropriate muscle response in imbalance situations.[20–24]. Central demyelination and/or peripheral disturbances can be possible aetiologies of vestibular impairments and their clinical manifestation in MS.[25–28] Furthermore, the presence of vestibular impairments and their clinical manifestations may be affected by the progression of the disease.[14,25–27] Specifically, patients with brainstem involvement, as identified using the Expanded Disability Status Scale (EDSS) could be showing signs of imbalance, vestibular disorders, and greater disability.[29,30]

Vestibular rehabilitation consists of exercises that provide accurate spatial information of the head with regard to body position whilst stimulating VOR, VSR, and somatosensory information.[4,31–34] Based on mechanisms of substitution, adaptation, and habituation,[6,33] vestibular rehabilitation can be effective in addressing peripheral and central vestibular impairments.[26,35,36] Patients with MS therefore benefit from goals of vestibular rehabilitation, being decrease dizziness, improve ocular fixation and stability, and performance in daily living activities.[33,37–39]

Conventional vestibular rehabilitation consists of repetitive exercises and movements driven to improve physical or psychological impairments due to vestibular problems. [40] Nowadays, Cawthorne- Cooksey vestibular training is considered the gold standard protocol within this framework.[31,41] Although further research is needed, conventional

1
2
3 vestibular training has been reported as superior to no intervention and at least as effective
4 than exercise-based approach (Frenkel exercises and endurance training) for improving
5 dizziness, balance, and fatigue in any MS type. [38,39] Currently, there is an exponential
6 growth of studies that evaluate the effectiveness of virtual reality (VR) applied to
7 vestibular rehabilitation in other diseases.[42–50] The effectiveness of non-immersive
8 VR for balance and gait training in patients with MS has been already proven.[51]
9 Moreover, a systematic review found that immersive virtual reality (VRi) presents
10 additional clinical benefits when compared to conventional vestibular training
11 (performance and repetition of exercises in a motivational environment, oriented tasks,
12 multisensory stimulation, extrinsic feedback, and promotion of adherence).[52–57] The
13 VR induces neuroplastic changes in neurological affection as MS.[58] Within VRi, the
14 modality that integrates physical activity in a virtual environment with mentioned
15 advantages is exergame, that has proven to be effective for neurological diseases.[59,60]
16 Moreover, despite exercising through a VR system, it is perceived as less exhausting [61],
17 whilst the subject is exposed to a large variety of environments boosting the vestibular
18 mechanism of habituation. [37,62] VRi allows the subject to complete immersion within
19 the 360° virtual environment, enhancing the feeling of presence.[63–65] To the best of
20 our knowledge, no previous research on VRi and vestibular rehabilitation in MS has been
21 performed.
22

23
24 Therefore, the primary purpose of this study is to determine the feasibility and safety of
25 a VRi-based vestibular rehabilitation program in MS population. Second, we aim to
26 preliminarily evaluate the preliminarily effects of the vestibular VRi exercise protocol in
27 comparison with conventional vestibular training for improvement in dizziness, balance,
28 fatigue, and quality of life in patients with MS.
29

30 31 32 33 34 **METHODS AND ANALYSIS**

35 36 **Study design**

37
38 This protocol describes a two-arm, parallel group, pilot randomised clinical trial (RCT),
39 with blinded assessment. An initial evaluation of the study sample (T0) will be followed
40 by an intervention period of 7 weeks for both the experimental and control group. A
41 further three assessments will then be carried out immediately after intervention (T1) and
42 after follow-up periods of 3 (T2) and 6 months (T3). The study design is illustrated in
43 Figure 1.
44

45
46 This protocol meets the Standard Protocol Items: Recommendations for Interventional
47 Trials (SPIRIT).[66] This RCT will also be developed following instructions from the
48 Consolidated Standards of Reporting Trials (CONSORT).[67] It has been registered at
49 ClinicalTrials.gov with the identifier NCT04497025.
50

51 52 53 **Study setting**

54
55 The trial will be conducted at the Physical Therapy Department of the University of
56 Sevilla (Spain). The Virgen Macarena Hospital will be the main healthcare institution
57 involved in this study. The inclusion of other healthcare centres in the area is expected.
58
59
60

Participants and recruitment

Recruitment of participants is expected to start in September 2021 and end in September 2022. All subjects that potentially meet the eligibility criteria will be contacted to participate in the study. Those who decide to participate and meet the eligibility criteria will be asked for written informed consent (please see supplemental material for informed consent form).

Inclusion Criteria:

- Both male and female subjects aged 18-65 years
- Clinically diagnosed with any type of MS in accordance with the revised McDonald criteria. This will be assessed based on clinical history by a medical team.
- Walking ability according to the Expanded Disability Status Scale score (EDSS \leq 6). This will be assessed based on clinical history by a medical team.
- Brainstem or cerebellar involvement with \geq 2 points in the second functional system of the EDSS.[68] This will be evaluated based on clinical history by a medical team.
- Objective presence of dizziness symptoms (Dizziness Handicap Inventory (DHI) \geq 16). This will be assessed after informed consent acceptance by an expert vestibular physical therapist.
- Presence of fatigue (Modified Fatigue Impact Scale (MFIS) \geq 38)[69] or balance problems (Berg Balance Scale (BBS) \leq 47).[70]. This will be evaluated after the acceptance of participation in the study by an expert vestibular physical therapist.

Exclusion Criteria:

- Partial or complete blindness
- Cognitive impairment (Mini-Mental State Examination score \leq 24)
- Another neurologic disorder contributing to balance impairment
- Disease relapse within the last 3 months (transitory exacerbations of the disease by the appearance of neurological clinical manifestations imbalance, dizziness, and more)[27,71,72]
- Changes in MS pharmacotherapy within the last 3 months
- History of vestibular rehabilitation within the last 6 months
- Acute cardiovascular or respiratory illnesses
- Contraindications to VRi use (epilepsy, spatiotemporal disorientation, and cognitive impairment)
- Any other contraindications to physical activity

Exclusion criteria will be assessed based on clinical history by a medical team.

Randomisation, concealment allocation, and blinding

Participants will be randomly allocated to one of the two intervention groups by an independent researcher, using 1:1 distribution ratio and a computer-generated random sequence. The independent researcher will oversee the randomisation process and place the allocation of participants in sealed and concealed envelopes. This researcher will inform participants of their random allocation and will provide them the informed consent forms. An expert physical therapist in vestibular rehabilitation will perform the intervention. The assessor will remain blinded to the participants' groups .

Patient and public involvement

No patients or public are involved in designing the trial, but a number of public organisations will be contacted for patient recruitment (for example, Hospital Virgen Macarena, Ilustre Colegio Profesional de Fisioterapeutas de Andalucía). However, based on their experiences in this pilot study, participants will play a significant role in remodelling the intervention and tailor it to the specific needs of patients with MS. For this purpose, a qualitative evaluation performed through a semi-structured interview process for each participant will be included. This triangulation method will help us to interpret the study findings [73].

Once the study is completed, participants will be informed about it by e-mail in a comprehensible writing style. Furthermore, the researchers will host meetings in each public organisation engaged in recruitment.

Interventions

Conventional Vestibular Rehabilitation Protocol (CG)

The control group (CG) will perform the conventional vestibular rehabilitation Cawthorne-Cooksey protocol exercises.[31] These exercises aim to restore balance affected by vestibular dysfunction and train the vestibular system. Subsequently, this may improve vestibular compensation through a mechanism of neuroplasticity, known as adaptation, habituation, and substitution.[37,62,74] The primary goal of these mechanisms is to adapt the VOR and VSR, habituate and substitute head movements that provoke vestibular and balance symptoms, and train dynamic balance.

As shown in Table 1, exercises are divided into three blocks, which will be performed slowly at first and then progressively faster. Participants allocated to the CG will receive this conventional protocol three times per week for 7 weeks. Each session will last for 50 min, and the rest time will be for at least 5 min. A total of 10 initial sessions and 10 advanced sessions will be carried out. Based on previous studies, during the initial phase, exercises of the first and second blocks will be carried out by 10 slow repetitions and 10 fast repetitions.[75,76] The third block exercises will be repeated five times slowly and then five times more quickly. The complete intervention time for each block is 15 min (Table 1). Once participants have exceeded the first ten sessions, they will begin with more complex exercises. To develop these advanced vestibular exercises for both

1
2
3 groups, the principles and keys of Cawthorne-Cooksey,[31] Han et al.[37] and Whitney
4 et al.[62] were assumed. The advanced phases of the intervention for participants in the
5 control group are described in Table 2. This intervention matches the experimental group
6 (EG), with the only difference being that exercises are not performed in an immersive
7 virtual environment. The exercise parameters in the advanced sessions are the amplitude
8 of the support base, alternative single leg support, tandem position, unstable surface, and
9 walking while head movements. To avoid the appearance of vestibular symptoms during
10 exercises, these parameters will be carried out in the specific order mentioned above.
11 These parameters provide proprioceptive disturbances and encourage vestibular training
12 through substitution of neural mechanisms. [37,62] Other parameters that train
13 habituation and adaptation mechanisms include the increasing speed of head movement
14 or its range of motion.[37,62] All parameters can be adapted to patient characteristics and
15 progress with each session (for example, modifying the base of support from higher to
16 lower amplitude on the firm and unstable surface).

17
18 The vestibular program will be conducted by an experienced vestibular rehabilitation
19 physical therapist, who will provide verbal indications and stay near the participants to
20 lend them confidence and decrease the risk of falling during the session.

21 22 Immersive Virtual Reality Intervention (EG)

23
24 Participants assigned to the EG will receive VRi vestibular rehabilitation through the
25 head-mounted display (HMD) Oculus Quest (Facebook technologies). VRi allows
26 complete immersion in a 360° virtual environment and enables interaction. Virtual
27 immersive rehabilitation can only be achieved with the use of a VR headset or HMD. In
28 this protocol, the new generation Oculus Quest equipment has been selected, which has
29 some added advantages compared to other similar HMDs. These advantages include the
30 absence of movement sensors or laptop installations, wireless option, portability, and a
31 reduced risk of suffering from cybersickness syndrome, owing to the high resolution and
32 accurate movement capture.[77,78]

33
34 To achieve homogeneous interventions between the two groups, the VRi intervention has
35 been designed based on the gold standard Cawthorne-Cooksey vestibular protocol.
36 Subjects in this group will receive the same number of sessions and duration as the CG.
37 Similar to the CG, the first 10 sessions of the VRi treatment will be carried out in the
38 sitting down position (eyes and head movement/head and body movement) and the last
39 one as standing up exercises. The number of repetitions and adaptation of VRi equated to
40 the conventional protocol for immersive virtual environments during the initial phase are
41 described in Table 1. In the initial phase, the advance phase exercises will be the same in
42 both groups, with the main difference being the interaction with the immersive virtual
43 environment. The advance phases of vestibular rehabilitation and the VRi-adapted
44 exercises are shown in Table 2. The exercise parameters described in the CG will be
45 applied in the EG as well. In addition, to prevent falls over interaction with virtual
46 environments, participants will be monitored and supervised by an expert physical
47 therapist.

48
49 *First Steps, Beat Saber demo and Sport Scrambles demo* games will be displayed using
50 the Oculus Quest HMD to apply the vestibular protocol. These games reflect a first-
51 person exergame environment in which subject actions are recreated virtually.
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60

1
2
3 Furthermore, all selected games are commercially available and have free access in the
4 Oculus app to anyone who owns an HMD device. *First Steps* is the onset game of Oculus,
5 in which one learns to use the VRi device in a playable way. This game consists of the
6 *Main room* where the subject can interact with virtual objects as virtual blocks, pin-pong
7 racket and ball, hanging ball, and more. First Steps also contains two additional virtual
8 environments. The first is a shooter game called *Shots in the Space*, which aims to reach
9 the highest score while shooting random targets at a space station. This shooter offers
10 three options: a single gun, a double gun, or a machine gun, which will be included in
11 exercises. The second is *Dance with Robot*, in which one dances and interacts with a
12 robot. *Beat saber* is a rhythm music game in which blocks are slashed in a specific
13 direction with a red (left hand) and blue (right hand) saber, while trying to avoid some
14 obstacles. *Sport Scrambles* consist of three sports games: baseball, tennis, and bowling,
15 in which one must defeat their opponent while balls, rackets, or your baseball bat are
16 randomly changing into a giraffe, a cheese, and so on. The virtual scenarios are shown in
17 Figure 2.
18
19
20
21
22
23

24 **Outcomes and measurements**

25
26 The primary outcomes will include the feasibility and safety of the experimental VRi
27 vestibular protocol. The feasibility of the study will be assessed using recruitment,
28 adherence, retention rates, and usability of the VRi device. In addition to this quantitative
29 assessment, semi-structured interviews will be conducted with the VRi intervention
30 participants. The interview will be carried out by the therapist in charge of the
31 intervention. This qualitative strategy is expected to allow a deeper understanding of the
32 participants' experiences. Safety will be examined by the appearance of cybersickness
33 and fatigue to exercise along the virtual reality treatment and a registry of falls and other
34 adverse events. Pre-defined thresholds for considering the feasibility and safety of the
35 VRi intervention are described in Table 3. [79–84]
36
37
38

39 Secondary outcomes include changes in dizziness, balance, fatigue, and quality of life
40 after a VRi vestibular protocol compared with conventional vestibular rehabilitation.
41
42
43

44 **Usability of the Virtual Reality System**

45
46 In combination with participation, retention, and adherence to treatment rates, feasibility
47 will be evaluated using the System Usability Scale (SUS). The SUS is a 10-item
48 questionnaire in which participants consider their perception of the VR device usability
49 using a 5-point Likert scale, where 0 means 'strongly disagree' and 5 means 'strongly
50 agree'. The overall score ranges from 0 to 100, which is obtained by multiplying the sum
51 of every item by 2.5. A higher score indicates higher usability.[81,82] To maintain the
52 blindness of the assessor, this measurement will be performed by the physiotherapist who
53 conducted the intervention.
54
55
56
57
58
59
60

Cybersickness Syndrome

To assess the safety of the intervention along with the fall and adverse events registry, the appearance of cybersickness will be evaluated using the Simulator Sickness Questionnaire (SSQ). The SSQ is implemented to measure the appearance of sickness due to a virtual environment. The SSQ consists of a 16-item questionnaire divided into three categories: nausea, oculomotor, and disorientation.[85,86] Scores ranging between 10 and 15 indicate significant symptoms, and those above 20 indicate a simulator problem.[83] This scale will be provided by the physical therapist during each session.

Rating-of-Fatigue Scale

To examine safety along with the performance of the sessions, the appearance of fatigue related to exercise will be evaluated through Rating-of-Fatigue (ROF) [84]. This scale is a visual analogue rating scale ranging from 0 (non-fatigue) to 10 (totally fatigued/exhausted). The main aim of this scale is to assess fatigue in myriad contexts while exercising or during daily living activities. The ROF will be presented to the participants in each session.

Dizziness

Dizziness symptoms will be assessed using the DHI. This self-assessment questionnaire consists of 25-items divided into the following subscales: physical, emotional, and functional. The physical and emotional subscales range from 0 to 36 points, and the functional subscale ranges from 0 to 28 points. The total score is 100, which relates to the highest level of disability and handicap.[87–89] This instrument is reliable and valid for the study population.[90,91] The minimal clinical importance difference (MCID) has been established at 18 points in patients with vestibular disorders.[89]

Balance

Static balance will be evaluated using the Biodex balance system. The aforementioned system allows the registration of the location of the centre of pressure (CoP).[92–94] Biodex has been proven to be a valid instrument for evaluating stability and postural control in subjects with MS. [95,96] Moreover, Biodex can compute the following variables in relation to the CoP:

- Length (mm), the CoP trajectory throughout the platform surface.
- Anteroposterior (SAP) and mediolateral sway (SMS); these measure CoP deviation along each axis (mm).
- Velocity (mm/s) of CoP oscillation through the anteroposterior axis (VAP) and mediolaterally (VML).

Each variable will be assessed in open or close eyes condition and firm or foam surface, respectively.

1
2
3 TheBBS will be used to measure dynamic balance. The BBS consists of 14-items, each
4 ranging from 0 (cannot perform) to 4 (normal performance), where higher values indicate
5 better dynamic balance.[97,98] This assesses the skills of sitting, standing, leaning,
6 turning, and standing on a monopodal support. The BBS has proved to be reliable and
7 valid for the study population.[90,91] The MCID for BBS has been set at 3 points for
8 people with MS by Gervasonni et al.[99]
9
10

11 12 13 Fatigue

14
15 The MFIS is a self-reported questionnaire that evaluates the perceived impact of fatigue
16 in patients with MS. This scale is composed of 21 items which assess the fatigue impact
17 in three different domains. The global scale is divided into 9, 10, and 2 items that belong
18 to the physical, cognitive, and psychosocial domains, respectively. The total score is 84,
19 with higher scores indicating a higher impact of fatigue.[100,101] This scale is reliable
20 and valid for measuring the impact of fatigue in patients with MS.[102,103] The MCID
21 for MFIS has been established at 19.23% by Rietberg et al.[104] and 4 points by Scott et
22 al.[105]
23
24
25

26 27 28 Quality of Life

29
30 To assess the changes perceived by participants in their quality of life, the reliable and
31 valid multiple sclerosis quality of life scale 54 (MSQoL-54) will be used.[106] This is a
32 54-item questionnaire distributed into 12 multi-item scales. The overall score ranges from
33 0 to 100. Higher values indicate a better quality of life.[107]
34

35 Data will be collected by a blinded physical therapist who is an expert in neurological and
36 vestibular rehabilitation. The blind evaluation will be performed at several points in the
37 study: before the intervention, at the end of the intervention, and at 3 and 6 months post-
38 intervention (Table 4).
39
40

41 42 43 Sample size calculation

44
45 A major reason for conducting a pilot study is to determine the initial data to perform a
46 sample size calculation for a larger trial.[77] For this reason, the formal sample size will
47 not be carried out. However, following the recommendations of good practice for the
48 design and analysis of feasibility and pilot studies in preparation for RCT, [77, 78] we
49 aimed to recruit at least 30 subjects (15 per group).
50
51

52 53 54 Statistical analysis

55
56 To assess the feasibility and safety of the experimental VRi intervention, a descriptive
57 data analysis will be implemented, taking into consideration the pre-defined thresholds
58 for the primary outcomes (Table 3). Participants' flow will be analysed to report the
59 proportion of subjects who are eligible, consenting, adhering to intervention, and have
60

1
2
3 retention rates at 3 and 6 months. These data will help to identify possible modifications
4 in the definitive trial design when VRi is found feasible and safe.
5

6 The normal distribution of the variables will be assessed using the Shapiro-Wilk test. For
7 normal distribution, data will be reported as mean \pm standard deviation or as percentages.
8 Similarly, for non-normal distribution, median, minimum, and maximum values, and
9 interquartile ranges (IQR) will be reported. Baseline differences between groups will be
10 analysed using the chi-square test for categorical variables and the t-test or Mann-
11 Whitney U test for continuous variables. This will help identify possible covariates.
12
13

14 Linear mixed models will be used to test group, time, and group-by-time interaction
15 effects for all secondary variables on an intention-to-treat basis. The analyses will be first
16 unadjusted for any baseline characteristics and later adjusted for possible identified
17 covariates (for example, gender or EDSS scores).
18
19

20 Cohen's criteria will be followed to value the effect sizes of the studied variables, though
21 due to the pilot nature of the study, all the effect analyses must be considered exploratory
22 only. Nonetheless, these data will help in sample size calculations for a definitive RCT.
23 For all tests, $p < 0.05$ will be considered statistically significant. Graphical and numerical
24 analysis of the data will be conducted using SPSS (version 25.0; IBM Corp, Armonk,
25 NY, USA) and GraphPad PRISM (GraphPad Inc., San Diego, CA, USA).
26
27
28
29

30 **Data management and monitoring**

31
32 The study will not have an independent data monitoring committee because the main
33 decisions will be agreed between the members of the research team. All data will be
34 codified and recorded in an encrypted database by a number (instead of the subjects'
35 name, for example) known only by the researcher team. The data will not be disclosed to
36 third parties without participant consent.
37
38

39 Falls or any other adverse events derived during the intervention will be recorded by the
40 therapists in a registry. These events will be communicated to the principal investigator
41 of the study.
42
43
44

45 **ETHICS AND DISSEMINATION**

46
47 The study was approved by the Andalusian Review Board and Ethics Committee Virgen
48 Macarena-Virgen del Rocio Hospitals (ID 2148-N-19, 25th March 2020). All participants
49 will undergo and provide informed consent before data compilation. The investigators
50 will disseminate the study results through literature in peer-reviewed scientific journals.
51
52
53

54 **DISCUSSION**

55
56 The current protocol for this pilot RCT aims to assess the feasibility and safety of
57 vestibular rehabilitation in patients with MS through a VRi intervention compared with
58 the conventional approach. Likewise, we will evaluate the changes that occurred in
59
60

dizziness, postural control, fatigue, and quality of life for both study groups after the vestibular intervention.

Technical progress of VRi

The Cawthorne- Cooksey vestibular protocol presents some limitations like the absence of feedback, no changes in the surface of work and lack of cognitive and task-oriented training; thus, vestibular training is based on repetitive exercises performed without a functional objective or variability in the environment [41,44]. Due to the intrinsic advantages of VRi and the multimodal design [108] of the protocol, the limitations of the Cawthorne-Cooksey training are expected to be overcome by providing extrinsic feedback (game score and multisensorial stimulation) during exercise execution, possibility of adding changes in surface and base of support during the performance, cognitive and task-oriented training (exergames), and avoiding humdrum exercise repetitions because of the motivational and enjoyable environment . [52,108]

Owing to VRi tracking (gyroscopes, accelerometers, and magnetometers) and software systems that record head and corporal movements in six degrees of freedom, it is possible to perform exercises in different postural circumstances, similar to our experimental protocol (sitting down, standing, single leg support, tandem, and standing on foam surface), ensuring virtual environment verticality.[78,109] Furthermore, the command centre of movements and multisensory stimulation are primarily found at the cephalic level in HMD, making VRi a suitable device for vestibular rehabilitation.[85,110–112] Moreover, current VRi devices are affordable, own high-resolution graphics, higher frames per second, less delay and latency, and accurate software and hardware.[113,114] These enhance the sense of presence and immersion of the subject and reduce the possible appearance of cybersickness, as confirmed by Weech et al.[115]

Clinical applicability of VRi vestibular rehabilitation

The Cawthorne-Cooksey intervention, on which our VRi protocol is based, has been demonstrated to be effective in several populations, such as elderly people,[108] people with vertebrobasilar insufficiency,[116] and those with benign paroxysmal positional vertigo.[117] Thus, arguably, vestibular VRi intervention based on this gold standard could be effective in the mentioned populations, including patients with MS. Promising previous studies have reported the effectiveness of VRi in vestibular rehabilitation for unilateral vestibular hypofunction,[46,48] Ménière disease,[43,44] and traumatic brain injury.[118] Moreover, a recent systematic review by Soltani et al.[119] supports HMD as a feasible and safe intervention to improve balance in older adults; because of this, we hypothesize that VRi vestibular intervention will be safe and feasible in MS population [120–123].

Finally, telerehabilitation strategies combined with VR have been poorly studied in the MS population.[124] A recent study with ten MS participants showed satisfactory results in balance and gait, but not for fatigue, after a telerehabilitation intervention based on Nintendo Wii exergames.[125] With regard to our protocol, because Oculus Quest is

wireless and portable, exercises can be performed at the laboratory, in public, in private clinics, and at home. In addition, this HMD has two features to ensure safety. The first is a restricted game zone to avoid blows, and on getting out, the real physical context will be displayed on the headset. Second, the virtual content of the session can be supervised through the Oculus app or via streaming, which is essential in telerehabilitation or home-based programs.[126]

Declaration of conflicting interests.

Authors of this papers declared no potential conflicts of interest with respect to the research, authorship, and/or publication of this article.

Author contributions

CGM, MDCV and MJCH conceptualised and designed the study. CGM wrote the first draft of the manuscript with critical input from MJCH. MDCV, MJCH, JCHR, EPP and RPC contributed significantly to the revision of the manuscript. All authors read and approved the final manuscript.

Funding statement

This research received no specific grant from any funding agency in the public, commercial or not-for-profit sectors.

REFERENCES

- 1 Oh J, Vidal-Jordana A, Montalban X. Multiple sclerosis: Clinical aspects. *Curr Opin Neurol* 2018;**31**:752–9. doi:10.1097/WCO.0000000000000622
- 2 Péran P, Nemmi F, Dutilleul C, *et al.* Neuroplasticity and brain reorganization associated with positive outcomes of multidisciplinary rehabilitation in progressive multiple sclerosis: A fMRI study. *Mult Scler Relat Disord* 2020;**42**:102127. doi:10.1016/j.msard.2020.102127
- 3 Ozgen G, Karapolat H, Akkoc Y, *et al.* Is customized vestibular rehabilitation effective in patients with multiple sclerosis? A randomized controlled trial. *Eur J Phys Rehabil Med* 2016;**52**:466–78.
- 4 Van Emmerik REA, Remelius JG, Johnson MB, *et al.* Postural control in women with multiple sclerosis: Effects of task, vision and symptomatic fatigue. *Gait Posture* 2010;**32**:608–14. doi:10.1016/j.gaitpost.2010.09.002
- 5 Barin L, Salmen A, Disanto G, *et al.* The disease burden of Multiple Sclerosis from the individual and population perspective: Which symptoms matter most? *Mult Scler Relat Disord* 2018;**25**:112–21. doi:10.1016/j.msard.2018.07.013
- 6 Gunn HJ, Newell P, Haas B, *et al.* Identification of risk factors for falls in multiple sclerosis: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Phys Ther* 2013;**93**:504–13. doi:10.2522/ptj.20120231
- 7 Dobson R, Giovannoni G. Multiple sclerosis – a review. *Eur J Neurol* 2019;**26**:27–40. doi:10.1111/ene.13819
- 8 Manjaly ZM, Harrison NA, Critchley HD, *et al.* Pathophysiological and

- 1
2
3 cognitive mechanisms of fatigue in multiple sclerosis. *J Neurol Neurosurg*
4 *Psychiatry* 2019;**90**:642–51. doi:10.1136/jnnp-2018-320050
5
- 6 9 Hebert JR, Corboy JR, Manago MM, *et al.* Effects of Vestibular Rehabilitation
7 on Multiple Sclerosis–Related Fatigue and Upright Postural Control: A
8 Randomized Controlled Trial. *Phys Ther* 2011;**91**:1166–83.
9 doi:10.2522/ptj.20100399
10
- 11 10 Dhayalan D, Lund-Johansen M, Finnkirk M, *et al.* Fatigue in patients with
12 vestibular schwannoma. *Acta Neurochir (Wien)* 2019;**161**:1809–16.
13 doi:10.1007/s00701-019-04003-2
14
- 15 11 Tramontano M, Cinnera AM, Manzari L, *et al.* Vestibular rehabilitation has
16 positive effects on balance, fatigue and activities of daily living in highly
17 disabled multiple sclerosis people: A preliminary randomized controlled trial.
18 *Restor Neurol Neurosci* 2018;**36**:709–18. doi:10.3233/RNN-180850
19
- 20 12 Strupp M, Dlugaiczek J, Ertl-Wagner BB, *et al.* Vestibular disorders: Diagnosis,
21 new classification and treatment. *Dtsch Arztebl Int* 2020;**117**:300–10.
22 doi:10.3238/arztebl.2020.0300
23
- 24 13 Dieterich M. Central vestibular disorders. *J Neurol* 2007;**254**:559–68.
25 doi:10.1007/s00415-006-0340-7
26
- 27 14 Cochrane GD, Christy JB, Motl RW. Comprehensive Clinical Assessment of
28 Vestibular Function in Multiple Sclerosis. *J Neurol Phys Ther* 2021;**45**:228–34.
29 doi:10.1097/npt.0000000000000358
30
- 31 15 Klatt BN, Sparto PJ, Terhorst L, *et al.* Relationship between subjective visual
32 vertical and balance in individuals with multiple sclerosis. *Physiother Res Int*
33 2019;**24**:1–7. doi:10.1002/pri.1757
34
- 35 16 Doty RL, MacGillivray MR, Talab H, *et al.* Balance in multiple sclerosis:
36 relationship to central brain regions. *Exp Brain Res* 2018;**236**:2739–50.
37 doi:10.1007/s00221-018-5332-1
38
- 39 17 Cao H, Peyrodie L, Agnani O, *et al.* Evaluation of an Expanded Disability Status
40 Scale (EDSS) modeling strategy in multiple sclerosis. *Med Biol Eng Comput*
41 2015;**53**:1141–51. doi:10.1007/s11517-015-1383-7
42
- 43 18 Nakamura J, Shiozaki T, Tsujimoto N, *et al.* Role of somatosensory and/or
44 vestibular sensory information in subjective postural vertical in healthy adults.
45 *Neurosci Lett* 2020;**714**:134598. doi:10.1016/j.neulet.2019.134598
46
- 47 19 Hall CD, Heusel-Gillig L, Tusa RJ, *et al.* Efficacy of gaze stability exercises in
48 older adults with dizziness. In: *Journal of Neurologic Physical Therapy*. J Neurol
49 Phys Ther 2010. 64–9. doi:10.1097/NPT.0b013e3181dde6d8
50
- 51 20 Naranjo EN, Cleworth TW, Allum JHJ, *et al.* Vestibulo-spinal and vestibulo-
52 ocular reflexes are modulated when standing with increased postural threat. *J*
53 *Neurophysiol* 2015;**115**:833–42. doi:10.1152/jn.00626.2015
54
- 55 21 Tanaka H, Nakamura J, Siozaki T, *et al.* Posture influences on vestibulospinal
56 tract excitability. *Exp Brain Res* Published Online First: 2021.
57 doi:10.1007/s00221-021-06033-8
58
59
60

- 1
2
3 22 Forbes PA, Siegmund GP, Schouten AC, *et al.* Task, muscle and frequency
4 dependent vestibular control of posture. *Front Integr Neurosci* 2015;**8**:1–12.
5 doi:10.3389/fnint.2014.00094
6
7 23 Tusa RJ. Dizziness. *Med Clin North Am* 2009;**93**:263–71.
8 doi:10.1016/j.mcna.2008.09.005
9
10 24 Murray AJ, Croce K, Belton T, *et al.* Balance Control Mediated by Vestibular
11 Circuits Directing Limb Extension or Antagonist Muscle Co-activation.
12 *CellReports* 2018;**22**:1325–38. doi:10.1016/j.celrep.2018.01.009
13
14 25 Zeigelboim BS, Arruda WO, Mangabeira-Albernaz PL, *et al.* Vestibular findings
15 in relapsing, remitting multiple sclerosis: A study of thirty patients. *Int Tinnitus J*
16 2008;**14**:139–45.
17
18 26 Frohman EM, Kramer PD, Dewey RB, *et al.* Benign paroxysmal positioning
19 vertigo in multiple sclerosis: Diagnosis, pathophysiology and therapeutic
20 techniques. *Mult Scler* 2003;**9**:250–5. doi:10.1191/1352458503ms901oa
21
22 27 Di Stadio A, Ralli M, Altieri M, *et al.* Audiovestibular symptoms in patients with
23 multiple sclerosis: A correlation between self-reported symptomatology and MRI
24 findings to monitor disease progression. *Mult Scler Relat Disord*
25 2020;**45**:102431. doi:10.1016/j.msard.2020.102431
26
27 28 Dunlap PM, Holmberg JM, Whitney SL. Vestibular rehabilitation: Advances in
28 peripheral and central vestibular disorders. *Curr Opin Neurol* 2019;**32**:137–44.
29 doi:10.1097/WCO.0000000000000632
30
31 29 Koura R, Hussein M. Vestibular-evoked myogenic potential: an easy
32 neurophysiological tool for evaluating brain stem involvement in multiple
33 sclerosis. *Egypt J Otolaryngol* 2018;**34**:144–8. doi:10.4103/ejo.ejo_73_17
34
35 30 Gabelić T, Krbot Skorić M, Adamec I, *et al.* The vestibular evoked myogenic
36 potentials (VEMP) score: A promising tool for evaluation of brainstem
37 involvement in multiple sclerosis. *Eur J Neurol* 2015;**22**:261–9.
38 doi:10.1111/ene.12557
39
40 31 Cooksey FS. Rehabilitation in Vestibular Injuries. *J R Soc Med* 1946;**39**:273–8.
41 doi:10.1177/003591574603900523
42
43 32 Tjernström F, Zur O, Jahn K. Current concepts and future approaches to
44 vestibular rehabilitation. *J Neurol* 2016;**263**:65–70. doi:10.1007/s00415-015-
45 7914-1
46
47 33 Whitney SL, Alghwiri AA, Alghadir A. *An overview of vestibular rehabilitation.*
48 1st ed. Elsevier B.V. 2016. doi:10.1016/B978-0-444-63437-5.00013-3
49
50 34 Hebert JR, Corboy JR. The association between multiple sclerosis-related fatigue
51 and balance as a function of central sensory integration. *Gait Posture*
52 2013;**38**:37–42. doi:10.1016/j.gaitpost.2012.10.015
53
54 35 Hain TC. Neurophysiology of vestibular rehabilitation. *NeuroRehabilitation*
55 2011;**29**:127–41. doi:10.3233/NRE-2011-0687
56
57 36 Brown KE, Whitney SL, Marchetti GF, *et al.* Physical therapy for central
58 vestibular dysfunction. *Arch Phys Med Rehabil* 2006;**87**:76–81.
59
60

- 1
2
3 doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2005.08.003
4
5 37 Han BI, Song HS, Kim JS. Vestibular rehabilitation therapy: Review of
6 indications, mechanisms, and key exercises. *J Clin Neurol* 2011;**7**:184–96.
7 doi:10.3988/jcn.2011.7.4.184
8
9 38 García-Muñoz C, Cortés-Vega M-D, Heredia-Rizo AM, *et al.* Effectiveness of
10 Vestibular Training for Balance and Dizziness Rehabilitation in People with
11 Multiple Sclerosis : A Systematic Review and Meta-Analysis. *J Clin Med*
12 2020;**9**:1–17. doi:10.3390/jcm9020590
13
14 39 Synnott E, Baker K. The Effectiveness of Vestibular Rehabilitation on Balance
15 Related Impairments among Multiple Sclerosis Patients: A Systematic Review. *J*
16 *Mult Scler* 2020;**7**:1–8.
17
18 40 Meldrum D, Burrows L, Cakrt O, *et al.* Vestibular rehabilitation in Europe: a
19 survey of clinical and research practice. *J Neurol* 2020;**267**:24–35.
20 doi:10.1007/s00415-020-10228-4
21
22 41 Ricci NA, Aratani MC, Caovilla HH, *et al.* Evaluation of properties of the
23 Vestibular Disorders Activities of Daily Living Scale (Brazilian version) in an
24 elderly population. *Brazilian J Phys Ther* 2014;**18**:174–82. doi:10.1590/S1413-
25 35552012005000144
26
27 42 Alahmari KA, Sparto PJ, Marchetti GF, *et al.* Comparison of virtual reality based
28 therapy with customized vestibular physical therapy for the treatment of
29 vestibular disorders. *IEEE Trans Neural Syst Rehabil Eng* 2014;**22**:389–99.
30 doi:10.1109/TNSRE.2013.2294904
31
32 43 Yeh SC, Chen S, Wang PC, *et al.* Interactive 3-dimensional virtual reality
33 rehabilitation for patients with chronic imbalance and vestibular dysfunction.
34 *Technol Heal Care* 2014;**22**:915–21. doi:10.3233/THC-140855
35
36 44 Hsu SY, Fang TY, Yeh SC, *et al.* Three-dimensional, virtual reality vestibular
37 rehabilitation for chronic imbalance problem caused by Ménière’s disease: a pilot
38 study. *Disabil Rehabil* 2017;**39**:1601–6. doi:10.1080/09638288.2016.1203027
39
40 45 Micarelli A, Viziano A, Augimeri I, *et al.* Three-dimensional head-mounted
41 gaming task procedure maximizes effects of vestibular rehabilitation in unilateral
42 vestibular hypofunction: A randomized controlled pilot trial. *Int J Rehabil Res*
43 2017;**40**:325–32. doi:10.1097/MRR.0000000000000244
44
45 46 Micarelli A, Viziano A, Micarelli B, *et al.* Vestibular rehabilitation in older
46 adults with and without mild cognitive impairment: Effects of virtual reality
47 using a head-mounted display. *Arch Gerontol Geriatr* 2019;**83**:246–56.
48 doi:10.1016/j.archger.2019.05.008
49
50 47 Meldrum D, Herdman S, Vance R, *et al.* Effectiveness of Conventional Versus
51 Virtual Reality-Based Balance Exercises in Vestibular Rehabilitation for
52 Unilateral Peripheral Vestibular Loss: Results of a Randomized Controlled Trial.
53 *Arch Phys Med Rehabil* 2015;**96**:1319-1328.e1. doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2015.02.032
54
55 48 Viziano A, Micarelli A, Augimeri I, *et al.* Long-term effects of vestibular
56 rehabilitation and head-mounted gaming task procedure in unilateral vestibular
57 hypofunction: a 12-month follow-up of a randomized controlled trial. *Clin*
58
59
60

- 1
2
3 *Rehabil* 2019;**33**:24–33. doi:10.1177/0269215518788598
- 4
5 49 Yeh SC, Huang MC, Wang PC, *et al.* Machine learning-based assessment tool
6 for imbalance and vestibular dysfunction with virtual reality rehabilitation
7 system. *Comput Methods Programs Biomed* 2014;**116**:311–8.
8 doi:10.1016/j.cmpb.2014.04.014
9
- 10 50 Rosiak O, Krajewski K, Woszczak M, *et al.* Evaluation of the effectiveness of a
11 Virtual Reality-based exercise program for Unilateral Peripheral Vestibular
12 Deficit. *J Vestib Res Equilib Orientat* 2019;**28**:409–15. doi:10.3233/VES-180647
13
- 14 51 Casuso-Holgado MJ, Martín-Valero R, Carazo AF, *et al.* Effectiveness of virtual
15 reality training for balance and gait rehabilitation in people with multiple
16 sclerosis: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Clin Rehabil* 2018;**32**:1220–34.
17 doi:10.1177/0269215518768084
18
- 19 52 Xie M, Zhou K, Patro N, *et al.* Virtual Reality for Vestibular Rehabilitation. *Otol*
20 *Neurotol* 2021; **42**(7):967-977. doi:10.1097/mao.0000000000003155
21
- 22 53 Yamagami M, Imsdahl S, Lindgren K, *et al.* Effects of virtual reality
23 environments on overground walking in people with Parkinson disease and
24 freezing of gait. *Disabil Rehabil Assist Technol* 2020;**0**:1–8.
25 doi:10.1080/17483107.2020.1842920
26
- 27 54 Weiss P, Keshner E, Levin M. *Virtual Reality for Physical and Motor*
28 *Rehabilitation*. Springer International Publishing 2014.
29
- 30 55 Kim J-H. Effects of a virtual reality video game exercise program on upper
31 extremity function and daily living activities in stroke patients. *J Phys Ther Sci*
32 2018;**30**:1408–11. doi:10.1589/jpts.30.1408
33
- 34 56 Lee HS, Lim JH, Jeon BH, *et al.* Non-immersive Virtual Reality Rehabilitation
35 Applied to a Task-oriented Approach for Stroke Patients: A Randomized
36 Controlled Trial. *Restor Neurol Neurosci* 2020;**38**:165–72. doi:10.3233/RNN-
37 190975
38
- 39 57 Kramer A, Dettmers C, Gruber M. Exergaming with additional postural demands
40 improves balance and gait in patients with multiple sclerosis as much as
41 conventional balance training and leads to high adherence to home-based balance
42 training. *Arch Phys Med Rehabil* 2014;**95**:1803–9.
43 doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2014.04.020
44
- 45 58 Gatica-Rojas V, Méndez-Rebolledo G. Virtual reality interface devices in the
46 reorganization of neural networks in the brain of patients with neurological
47 diseases. *Neural Regen Res* 2014;**9**:888–96. doi:10.4103/1673-5374.131612
48
- 49 59 Mat Rosly M, Mat Rosly H, Davis OAM GM, *et al.* Exergaming for individuals
50 with neurological disability: a systematic review. *Disabil Rehabil* 2017;**39**:727–
51 35. doi:10.3109/09638288.2016.1161086
52
- 53 60 Robinson J, Dixon J, Macsween A, *et al.* The effects of exergaming on balance,
54 gait, technology acceptance and flow experience in people with multiple
55 sclerosis: A randomized controlled trial. *BMC Sports Sci Med Rehabil* 2015;**7**:1–
56 12. doi:10.1186/s13102-015-0001-1
57
- 58 61 Glen K, Eston R, Loetscher T, *et al.* Exergaming : Feels good despite working
59
60

- 1
2
3 harder. PLoS ONE 12(10): e0186526.
4 <https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0186526>
5
- 62 Whitney SL, Sparto PJ. Physical Therapy Principles in Rehabilitation.
7 *NeuroRehabilitation* 2011;**29**:157–66. doi:10.3233/NRE-2011-0690.Physical
8
- 63 Rosiak O, Krajewski K, Woszczak M, *et al.* Evaluation of the effectiveness of a
9 Virtual Reality-based exercise program for Unilateral Peripheral Vestibular
10 Deficit. *J Vestib Res Equilib Orientat* 2019;**28**:409–15. doi:10.3233/VES-180647
11
12
- 64 Szpak A, Michalski SC, Loetscher T. Exergaming with Beat Saber: An
13 Investigation of Virtual Reality Aftereffects. *J Med Internet Res* 2020;**22**.
14 doi:10.2196/19840
15
16
- 65 Servotte JC, Goosse M, Campbell SH, *et al.* Virtual Reality Experience:
17 Immersion, Sense of Presence, and Cybersickness. *Clin Simul Nurs* 2020;**38**:35–
18 43. doi:10.1016/j.ecns.2019.09.006
19
20
- 66 Chan AW, Tetzlaff JM, Altman DG, *et al.* SPIRIT 2013 statement: Defining
21 standard protocol items for clinical trials. *Ann. Intern. Med.* 2013;**158**:200–7.
22 doi:10.7326/0003-4819-158-3-201302050-00583
23
24
- 67 Schulz KF, Altman DG, Moher D. CONSORT 2010 statement: Updated
25 guidelines for reporting parallel group randomized trials. *Ann. Intern. Med.*
26 2010;**152**:726–32. doi:10.7326/0003-4819-152-11-201006010-00232
27
28
- 68 Le M, Malpas C, Sharmin S, *et al.* Disability outcomes of early cerebellar and
29 brainstem symptoms in multiple sclerosis. *Mult Scler J* 2021;**27**:755–66.
30 doi:10.1177/1352458520926955
31
32
- 69 Flachenecker P, Kümpfel T, Kallmann B, *et al.* Fatigue in multiple sclerosis: A
33 comparison of different rating scales and correlation to clinical parameters. *Mult*
34 *Scler* 2002;**8**:523–6. doi:10.1191/1352458502ms839oa
35
36
- 70 Viveiro LAP, Gomes GCV, Bacha JMR, *et al.* Reliability, Validity, and Ability
37 to Identity Fall Status of the Berg Balance Scale, Balance Evaluation Systems
38 Test (BESTest), Mini-BESTest, and Brief-BESTest in Older Adults Who Live in
39 Nursing Homes. *J Geriatr Phys Ther* 2019;**42**:E45–54.
40 doi:10.1519/JPT.0000000000000215
41
42
43
- 71 Kalincik T. Multiple sclerosis relapses: Epidemiology, outcomes and
44 management. A systematic review. *Neuroepidemiology* 2015;**44**:199–214.
45 doi:10.1159/000382130
46
47
- 72 Burina A, Sinanović O, Smajlović D, *et al.* Some aspects of balance disorder in
48 patients with multiple sclerosis. *Bosn J Basic Med Sci* 2008;**8**(1):80-5. doi:
49 10.17305/bjbms.2008.3003.
50
51
- 73 Noble H, Heale R. Triangulation in research, with examples. *Evid Based Nurs*
52 2019;**22**:67–8. doi:10.1136/ebnurs-2019-103145
53
54
- 74 Hall CD, Cox LC. The Role of Vestibular Rehabilitation in the Balance Disorder
55 Patient. *Otolaryngol Clin North Am* 2009;**42**:161–9.
56 doi:10.1016/j.otc.2008.09.006
57
58
- 75 Afrasiabifar A, Karami F, Najafi Doulatabad S. Comparing the effect of
59
60

- 1
2
3 Cawthorne–Cooksey and Frenkel exercises on balance in patients with multiple
4 sclerosis: a randomized controlled trial. *Clin Rehabil* 2018;**32**:57–65.
5 doi:10.1177/0269215517714592
6
- 7 76 Karami F, Afrasiabifar A, Doulatabad SN. Comparing the effectiveness of
8 vestibular rehabilitation and frenkel exercise on fatigue reduction in patients with
9 multiple sclerosis: A randomized controlled trial. *Iran Red Crescent Med J*
10 2018;**20**. doi:10.5812/ircmj.68913
11
- 12 77 Lai B, Davis D, Narasaki-jara M, *et al*. Feasibility of a Commercially Available
13 Virtual Reality System to Achieve Exercise Guidelines in Youth With Spina
14 Bifida : Mixed Methods Case Study Corresponding Author : 2020;**8**.
15 doi:10.2196/20667
16
- 17 78 Saker M, Frith J. Coextensive space: virtual reality and the developing
18 relationship between the body, the digital and physical space. *Media, Cult Soc*
19 2020;**42**:1427–42. doi:10.1177/0163443720932498
20
- 21 79 Newberry A, Sherwood P, Hricik A, *et al*. Understanding Recruitment and
22 Retention in Neurological Research. *J Neurosci Nurs* 2010;**42**:47–57.
23 doi:10.1097/JNN.0b013e3181c1fdd9
24
- 25 80 Bell ML, Kenward MG, Fairclough DL, *et al*. Differential dropout and bias in
26 randomised controlled trials: when it matters and when it may not. *BMJ*
27 2013;**346**:e8668–e8668. doi:10.1136/bmj.e8668
28
- 29 81 Brooke J. SUS: A Retrospective. *JUS* 2013; 8: 29-40.
30
- 31 82 Bangor A, Kortum PT, Miller JT. An empirical evaluation of the system usability
32 scale. *Int J Hum Comput Interact* 2008;**24**:574–94.
33 doi:10.1080/10447310802205776
34
- 35 83 Saredakis D, Szpak A, Birckhead B, *et al*. Factors associated with virtual reality
36 sickness in head-mounted displays: A systematic review and meta-analysis.
37 *Front Hum Neurosci* 2020;**14**. doi:10.3389/fnhum.2020.00096
38
- 39 84 Micklewright D, St Clair Gibson A, Gladwell V, *et al*. Development and Validity
40 of the Rating-of-Fatigue Scale. *Sport Med* 2017;**47**:2375–93.
41 doi:10.1007/s40279-017-0711-5
42
- 43 85 Lubetzky A V., Kelly J, Wang Z, *et al*. Contextual sensory integration training
44 via head mounted display for individuals with vestibular disorders: a feasibility
45 study. *Disabil Rehabil Assist Technol* 2020;**0**:1–11.
46 doi:10.1080/17483107.2020.1765419
47
- 48 86 Ventura S. Immersive Versus Non-immersive Experience : Exploring the
49 Feasibility of Memory Assessment Through 360 ° Technology. 2019;**10**.
50 doi:10.3389/fpsyg.2019.02509
51
- 52 87 Van De Wyngaerde KM, Lee MK, Jacobson GP, *et al*. The Component Structure
53 of the Dizziness Handicap Inventory (DHI): A Reappraisal. *Otol Neurotol*
54 2019;**40**:1217–23. doi:10.1097/MAO.0000000000002365
55
- 56 88 Tamber AL, Wilhelmsen KT, Strand LI. Measurement properties of the
57 Dizziness Handicap Inventory by cross-sectional and longitudinal designs.
58 *Health Qual Life Outcomes* 2009;**7**:1–16. doi:10.1186/1477-7525-7-101
59
60

- 1
2
3 89 Yorke A, Ward I, Vora S, *et al.* Measurement Characteristics and Clinical Utility
4 of the Dizziness Handicap Inventory Among Individuals With Vestibular
5 Disorders. *Arch Phys Med Rehabil* 2013;**94**:2313–4.
6 doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2013.07.007
7
- 8 90 Cattaneo D, Jonsdottir J, Repetti S. Reliability of four scales on balance disorders
9 in persons with multiple sclerosis. *Disabil Rehabil* 2007;**29**:1920–5.
10 doi:10.1080/09638280701191859
11
- 12 91 Cattaneo D, Regola A, Meotti M. Validity of six balance disorders scales in
13 persons with multiple sclerosis. *Disabil Rehabil* 2006;**28**:789–95.
14 doi:10.1080/09638280500404289
15
- 16 92 Cachupe WJC, Shifflett B. Measurement in Physical Education and Exercise
17 Science Reliability of Biodex Balance System Measures. 2009;**37**–41.
18 doi:10.1207/S15327841MPEE0502
19
- 20 93 Parraca JA, Olivares PR, Carbonell-Baeza A, *et al.* Test-retest reliability of
21 biodex balance SD on physically active old people. *J Hum Sport Exerc*
22 2011;**6**:444–51. doi:10.4100/jhse.2011.62.25
23
- 24 94 Drouin JM, Valovich-McLeod TC, Shultz SJ, *et al.* Reliability and validity of the
25 Biodex system 3 pro isokinetic dynamometer velocity, torque and position
26 measurements. *Eur J Appl Physiol* 2004;**91**:22–9. doi:10.1007/s00421-003-0933-
27 0
28
- 29 95 Ghait AS, Elheneidi EI, Shendy WS, *et al.* Evaluation of Stability and Postural
30 Control in Patients With Multiple Sclerosis Pre and Post Balance Program on
31 Biodex Balance System. *Int J Physiother Res* 2019;**7**:2993–6.
32 doi:10.16965/ijpr.2018.191
33
- 34 96 Atteya A, Elwishy A, Kishk N, *et al.* Assessment of postural balance in multiple
35 sclerosis patients. *Egypt J Neurol Psychiatry Neurosurg* 2019;**55**.
36 doi:10.1186/s41983-018-0049-4
37
- 38 97 Mehta T, Young H-J, Lai B, *et al.* Comparing the Convergent and Concurrent
39 Validity of the Dynamic Gait Index with the Berg Balance Scale in People with
40 Multiple Sclerosis. *Healthcare* 2019;**7**:27. doi:10.3390/healthcare7010027
41
- 42 98 Moore JL, Potter K, Blankshain K, *et al.* A Core Set of Outcome Measures for
43 Adults With Neurologic Conditions Undergoing Rehabilitation. *J Neurol Phys*
44 *Ther* 2018;**42**:174–220. doi:10.1097/NPT.0000000000000229
45
- 46 99 Gervasoni E, Jonsdottir J, Montesano A, *et al.* Minimal Clinically Important
47 Difference of Berg Balance Scale in People With Multiple Sclerosis. *Arch Phys*
48 *Med Rehabil* 2017;**98**:337-340.e2. doi:10.1016/j.apmr.2016.09.128
49
- 50 100 Marchesi O, Vizzino C, Meani A, *et al.* Fatigue in multiple sclerosis patients with
51 different clinical phenotypes: a clinical and mri study. *Eur J Neurol* 2020;**0**–3.
52 doi:10.1111/ene.14471
53
- 54 101 Taul-Madsen L, Dalgas U, Kjølhede T, *et al.* A Head-to-Head Comparison of an
55 Isometric and a Concentric Fatigability Protocol and the Association With
56 Fatigue and Walking in Persons With Multiple Sclerosis. *Neurorehabil Neural*
57 *Repair* 2020;**34**:523–32. doi:10.1177/1545968320920250
58
59
60

- 1
2
3 102 Larson RD. Psychometric properties of the modified fatigue impact scale. *Int J*
4 *MS Care* 2013;**15**:15–20. doi:10.7224/1537-2073.2012-019
5
6 103 Mathiowetz V. Test-retest reliability and convergent validity of the fatigue
7 impact scale for persons with multiple sclerosis. *Am J Occup Ther* 2003;**57**:389–
8 95. doi:10.5014/ajot.57.4.389
9
10 104 Rietberg MB, Van Wegen EEH, Kwakkel G. Measuring fatigue in patients with
11 multiple sclerosis: Reproducibility, responsiveness and concurrent validity of
12 three Dutch self-report questionnaires. *Disabil Rehabil* 2010;**32**:1870–6.
13 doi:10.3109/09638281003734458
14
15 105 Perera T, Lee WL, Yohanandan SAC, *et al.* Validation of a precision tremor
16 measurement system for multiple sclerosis. *J Neurosci Methods* 2019;**311**:377–
17 84. doi:10.1016/j.jneumeth.2018.09.022
18
19 106 Heiskanen S, Meriläinen P, Pietilä AM. Health-related quality of life - Testing
20 the reliability of the MSQOL-54 instrument among MS patients. *Scand J Caring*
21 *Sci* 2007;**21**:199–206. doi:10.1111/j.1471-6712.2007.00456.x
22
23 107 Ochoa-Morales A, Hernández-Mojica T, Paz-Rodríguez F, *et al.* Quality of life in
24 patients with multiple sclerosis and its association with depressive symptoms and
25 physical disability. *Mult Scler Relat Disord* 2019;**36**.
26 doi:10.1016/j.msard.2019.101386
27
28 108 Ricci NA, Aratani MC, Caovilla HH, *et al.* Effects of Vestibular Rehabilitation
29 on Balance Control in Older People with Chronic Dizziness: A Randomized
30 Clinical Trial. *Am J Phys Med Rehabil* 2016;**95**:256–69.
31 doi:10.1097/PHM.0000000000000370
32
33 109 Lavalley SM, Yershova A, Katsev M, *et al.* Head tracking for the Oculus Rift.
34 *Proc - IEEE Int Conf Robot Autom* 2014;:187–94.
35 doi:10.1109/ICRA.2014.6906608
36
37 110 Lubetzky A V., Wang Z, Krasovsky T. Head mounted displays for capturing
38 head kinematics in postural tasks. *J Biomech* 2019;**86**:175–82.
39 doi:10.1016/j.jbiomech.2019.02.004
40
41 111 Xu X, Chen KB, Lin JH, *et al.* The accuracy of the Oculus Rift virtual reality
42 head-mounted display during cervical spine mobility measurement. *J Biomech*
43 2015;**48**:721–4. doi:10.1016/j.jbiomech.2015.01.005
44
45 112 Rosiak O, Jozefowicz-Korczynska M. Role of head-mounted displays in
46 enhancing vestibular rehabilitation effects: Comment on “Evaluation of the
47 effectiveness of a Virtual Reality-based exercise program for Unilateral
48 Peripheral Vestibular Deficit”. *J Vestib Res* 2019;:1–2. doi:10.3233/ves-180665
49
50 113 Kourtesis P, Collina S, Doulas LAA, *et al.* Technological Competence Is a Pre-
51 condition for Effective Implementation of Virtual Reality Head Mounted
52 Displays in Human Neuroscience: A Technological Review and Meta-Analysis.
53 *Front Hum Neurosci* 2019;**13**:1–17. doi:10.3389/fnhum.2019.00342
54
55 114 Stanney K, Lawson BD, Rokers B, *et al.* Identifying Causes of and Solutions for
56 Cybersickness in Immersive Technology: Reformulation of a Research and
57 Development Agenda. *Int J Hum Comput Interact* 2020;**36**:1783–803.
58
59
60

- 1
2
3 doi:10.1080/10447318.2020.1828535
4
5 115 Weech S, Kenny S, Barnett-cowan M. Presence and Cybersickness in Virtual
6 Reality Are Negatively Related : A Review. 2019;**10**:1–19.
7 doi:10.3389/fpsyg.2019.00158
8
9 116 AbouShady N, Kamel A, Ibrahim R. Cawthorne Cooksey Versus Habituation
10 Training In Vertebro Basilar Insufficiency Patients. *Int J Ther Rehabil Res*
11 2017;**6**:91. doi:10.5455/ijtrr.00000249
12
13 117 Kulcu DG, Yanik B, Boynukalin S, *et al.* Efficacy of a home-based exercise
14 program on benign paroxysmal positional vertigo compared with betahistine. *J*
15 *Otolaryngol Head Neck Surg* 2008;**37**:373–
16 9.<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/19128642>
17
18 118 Gottshall KR, Sessoms PH. Improvements in dizziness and imbalance results
19 from using a multi disciplinary and multi sensory approach to vestibular physical
20 therapy - A case study. *Front Syst Neurosci* 2015;**9**:1–7.
21 doi:10.3389/fnsys.2015.00106
22
23 119 Soltani P, Andrade R. The Influence of Virtual Reality Head-Mounted Displays
24 on Balance Outcomes and Training Paradigms: A Systematic Review. *Front*
25 *Sport Act Living* 2021;**2**. doi:10.3389/fspor.2020.531535
26
27 120 Dara M, Susan H, Roisin M, *et al.* Effectiveness of conventional versus virtual
28 reality based vestibular rehabilitation in the treatment of dizziness, gait and
29 balance impairment in adults with unilateral peripheral vestibular loss: A
30 randomised controlled trial. *BMC Ear, Nose Throat Disord* 2012;**12**.
31 doi:10.1186/1472-6815-12-3
32
33 121 Meldrum D, Glennon A, Herdman S, *et al.* Virtual reality rehabilitation of
34 balance: Assessment of the usability of the Nintendo Wii ® Fit Plus. *Disabil*
35 *Rehabil Assist Technol* 2012;**7**:205–10. doi:10.3109/17483107.2011.616922
36
37 122 Massetti T, Dias T, Crocetta TB, *et al.* The Clinical Utility of Virtual Reality in
38 Neurorehabilitation : A Systematic Review. Published Online First: 2018.
39 doi:10.1177/1179573518813541
40
41 123 Peruzzi A, Cereatti A, Della Croce U, *et al.* Effects of a virtual reality and
42 treadmill training on gait of subjects with multiple sclerosis: A pilot study. *Mult*
43 *Scler Relat Disord* 2016;**5**:91–6. doi:10.1016/j.msard.2015.11.002
44
45 124 Gutiérrez RO, Galán Del Río F, Cano-De La Cuerda R, *et al.* A telerehabilitation
46 program by virtual reality-video games improves balance and postural control in
47 multiple sclerosis patients. *NeuroRehabilitation* 2013;**33**:545–54.
48 doi:10.3233/NRE-130995
49
50 125 Chanpimol S, Benson K, Maloni H, *et al.* Acceptability and outcomes of an
51 individualized exergaming telePT program for veterans with multiple sclerosis: a
52 pilot study. *Arch Physiother* 2020;**10**:1–10. doi:10.1186/s40945-020-00089-5
53
54 126 Morone G, Girardi S, Ghanbari Ghooshchy S, *et al.* *Wearable Devices and*
55 *Virtual Reality for Neurorehabilitation: An Opportunity for Home Rehabilitation.*
56 Springer International Publishing 2019. doi:10.1007/978-3-030-01845-0_120
57
58
59
60

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60

For peer review only

Table 1. Description of initial phase of vestibular intervention in both groups of study base on conventional protocol of Cawthorne- Cooksey exercises

Block of exercises	CG: Duration/ repetitions	CG intervention: Cawthorne- Cooksey protocol	EG intervention: adaptation of Cawthorne- Cooksey protocol to virtual environments	EG: Duration/ repetition
Sit down: eyes and head movement	15 minutes Each exercise will be performed 10 slow repetitions and then 10 faster repetitions	1. Stare a finger put in front of the face; move it closer and farther	Main room of First Steps Take the pin-pong ball and put it in front of the face and move it closer and farther	24 minutes (combination of two blocks is performed because some exercises are answered by the same exergame) - Main room of First Steps: 11 minutes (10 slow repetitions and then 10 faster repetitions) - Shots in the Space: 7 minutes (all guns) - Beat saber: 3 minutes (1 song) - Dance with
		2. Move the head to the right and the left, with open eyes	First Steps: Main room and Shots in the Space. Move and object in front of eyes and follow it + Shooting targets that appeared in the exergame	
		3. Move the head up and down, with open eyes	Shots in the Space (First Steps). Shooting target that appeared randomly inside the virtual environment	
		4. Look up and down while the head is fixed	Beat Saber + Main room of First Step. Cutting blocks with saber while head is fixed / hit a ball in the main room and fixated gaze on its movement while head is fixed	
		5. Look to the right and left while the head is fixed		
		6. Repeat exercise 4 and 5 in close eyes condition	Not possible in virtual environment	
Sit down: head and body movement	15 minutes Each exercise will be performed 10 slow repetitions and then 10 faster repetitions	1. Look an object placed in the floor. Then bring it above the head and place it again on the floor. Along all the movement look to the object.	Main room of First Steps Take a block from the virtual desk and bring to the floor and then above your head, while staring at it	
		2. Shrink your shoulders and do circular movements	Dance with Robot (First Steps) Shrink shoulder while dancing with a Robot	
		3. Bend forward and move an object around your knees	Main room of First Steps Bend forward and move a virtual block between the knees	

				Robot: 3 minutes
Standing up exercises	15 minutes Each exercise will be performed 5 slow repetitions and then 5 faster repetitions	1. Sit down and stand up and vice versa with open eyes	Beat saber	21 minutes - Beat sabe: 3 minutes (1 song) - Baseball: 8 minutes - Tennis: 4 minutes - Bowling: 6 minutes
		2. Sit down and stand up and vice versa with close eyes	Not possible in virtual environment	
		3. Stand up moving to the right while standing	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Stand up moving to the right or the left while taking a bowling ball	
		4. Stand up moving to the left while standing		
		5. In front of your face, throw a ball from one hand to the other	Baseball/ Tennis (Sports Scrambles) Throw or hit a ball in front of your face	
		6. Under the knee level, throw a ball from one hand to the other	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Throw the ball to hit the bowls under the knee level	

Table 2. Description of advanced phase of vestibular exercises for both groups

Exercises for both groups	CG: Duration and frequency	Control group	Experimental group	EG: Duration and frequency
1. Changing from sitting to standing and vice versa	10 repetitions	From a situation of sitting in a chair stand up and throw a ball	<p>Main room of First Steps Take a block from virtual desk and when the subject stands up throw it a virtual sign situated inside the virtual environment</p>	10 repetitions
2. Move and throw an object from one hand to the other while standing with feet together. Staring all the time to the object.	10 repetitions moving the object 10 repetitions throwing the object	Move a ball at eyes level and then throw it from one hand to the other	<p>Main room of First Steps Move a virtual block at eyes level Take a virtual block and throw it from one hand to the other</p>	10 repetitions moving the object 10 repetitions throwing the object
3. 360° turn	10 repetitions to the right/left	Turn 360° degrees and throw a ball to a target	<p>Main room of First Steps Take a virtual block, turn 360 ° and throw it to a located target in the environment</p>	10 repetitions to the right/left
4. Moving the head with narrow base of support	15 repetitions (Example: 1 repetition look to the right)	Move head to right and left with feet together	<p>Main room of First Steps In standing position with narrow base of support hit a ball and follow with the head its movements</p>	5 repetitions (Example: 1 repetition is until the ball stops)
5. Stare an object put in front of the face; move it closer and farther while standing on foam surface	10 slow repetitions 10 fast repetitions	Stare a small ball and move it closer or farther to your face	<p>Main room of First Steps Take the pin-pong ball and put it in front of the face and move it closer and farther</p>	10 slow repetitions 10 fast repetitions
6. Fast side head movements while standing on foam surface	15 repetitions	Throwing a ball to the right and left to the left while standing on a foam surface. Follow the ball with the head	<p>Main room of First Steps Take the pin-pong racket and hit blocks to one side and another following them with the head</p>	15 repetitions

7. Move and object to the floor and bring it above your head while standing on a foam surface	10 repetitions	Taking a ball and make the exercise	Main room (First Steps) Taking a virtual block from the desk perform the exercise	10 repetitions
8. Head movements while alternative single leg support	15 repetitions	Look to the right and the left while you maintain a monopodal balance	Shots in the Space (First Steps) Shooting targets just with one pistol, while single leg support	1 game
9. Head movements in a tandem position	15 repetitions	Look to one side and other while maintaining a tandem position	Shots in the Space Shooting targets with double gun while you maintain a tandem position	1 game
10. Head movements while standing on a foam surface	15 repetitions	Look to one side and other while standing on a foam surface	Shots in the Space Shooting targets with a machine gun while standing on a foam surface	1 game
11. Ocular movements with fixed head while standing on foam surface	20 repetitions (5 to right/left, 5 up/5 down)	Move eyes with fixed head while standing on a foam surface	Beat Saber Hit and cut blocks in a specific direction with sabers while standing on a foam surface	1 game
12. Throw a ball while standing on a foam surface	15 repetitions	Throw a ball to the physiotherapist and catch it again	Baseball (Sports Scrambles) Throw the ball in a baseball stadium while standing on a foam surface	1 game
13. Bowling with narrow base of support	10 repetitions	Bowl with feet together	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Bowl with feet together	1 game
14. Bowling while standing on a foam surface	10 repetitions	Perform the exercise	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Perform the exercise	1 game
15. Head movements while walking through a corridor	20 repetitions	Walk down a corridor while moving head	Bowling (Sports Scrambles) Walk down a bowling alley, while moving head side to side and throw the bowling ball	2 games

Table 3. Primary outcomes pre-defined thresholds.

Feasibility measurements	Measure	Pre-defined thresholds
Recruitment/participation rate [85]	Proportion of potential participants who agree to complete screening and consent to participate	$\geq 65\%$
Adherence rate [86]	Proportion of participants who attend and complete the intervention	$\geq 80\%$
Retention rate [85]	Proportion of participants with complete study data at 3 and 6 months follow-up	$\geq 75\%$
Usability [87,88]	SUS	≥ 60 points
Safety measurements		
Cybersickness [89]	SSQ	≤ 15 points
Fatigue to exercise [90]	ROF	≤ 4 points
Adverse events	Session's registry	No between groups differences

ROF: Rating-of-Fatigue; SSQ: Simulator Sickness Questionnaire; SUS: System Usability Scale.

Table 4. Data collection

Data and outcomes of study	Assessment details	Screening and recruitment	Baseline T0	During intervention	After intervention T1	Follow-up at 3 months T2	Follow-up at 6 months T3
Eligibility assessment		X					
Demographic variables		X					
Feasibility	Recruitment rate Adherence rate Retention rate Usability: SUS Individual semi-structured interview				X		
Safety	Cybersickness: SSQ Fatigue to exercise: ROF Falls/ adverse events registry			X			
Dizziness	DHI		X		X	X	X
Static Balance	Biodex Balance System: Length, antero-posterior, mediolateral sway, and velocity of centre of pressure. Open and close eyes condition. Firm or foam surface.		X		X	X	X
Dynamic Balance	BBS		X		X	X	X
Fatigue	MFIS		X		X	X	X
Quality of life	MSQoL-54		X		X	X	X

1
2
3
4 DHI: Dizziness Handicap inventory; BBS: Berg Balance Scale; MFIS: Modified Fatigue Impact Scale; MSQOL-54: Multiple Sclerosis Quality of
5 Life- 54; ROF: Rating-of-Fatigue; SSQ: Simulator Sickness Questionnaire; SUS: System Usability Scale.
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46

For peer review only

FIGURES LENGEND

Figure 1. The CONSORT Flow Diagram of the participants recruitment and progress through the phases of the trial.

Figure 2. Virtual environments of exergames from the VRi vestibular rehabilitation. Oculus Quest. Facebook, Inc. 1. Main room of First Steps 2. Dance with Robot 3. Shots in the Space 4. Beat Saber 5. Tennis (Sport Scrambles) 6. Baseball (Sport Scrambles) 7. Bowling (Sport Scrambles)

For peer review only

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60

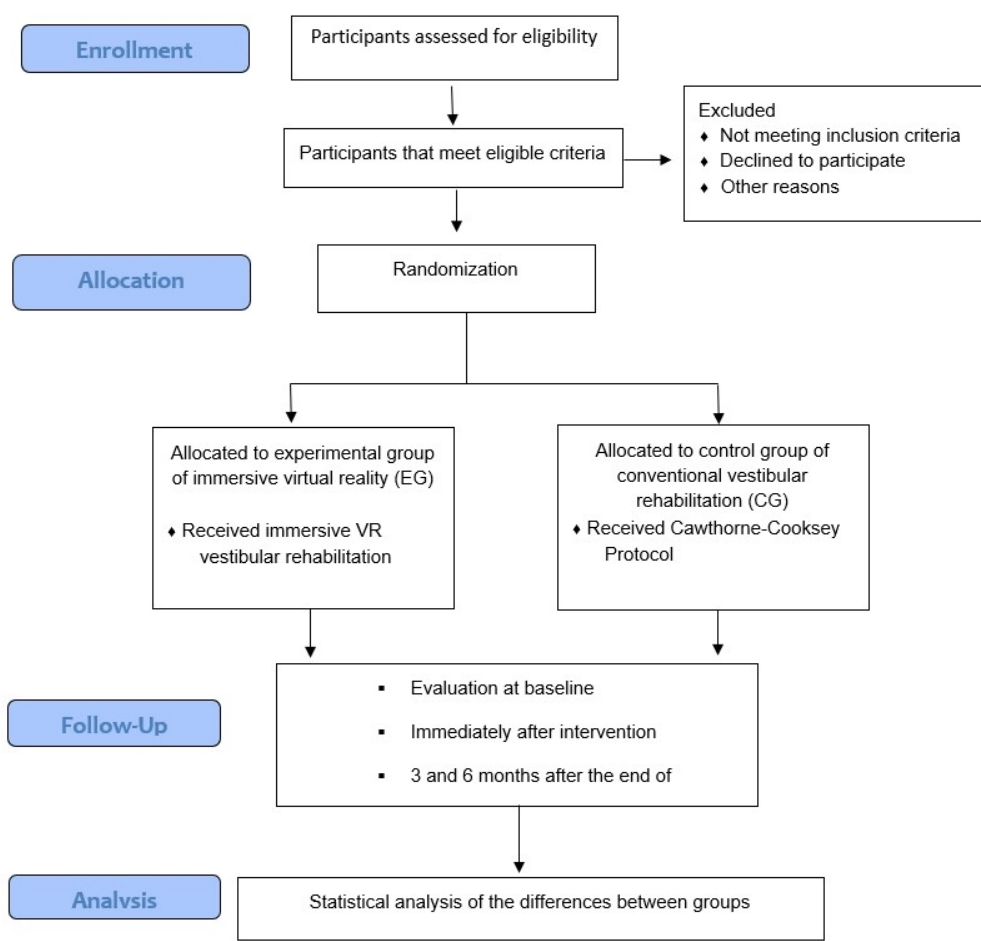


Figure 1. The CONSORT Flow Diagram of the participants recruitment and progress through the phases of the trial.

169x157mm (120 x 120 DPI)



Figure 2. Virtual environments of exergames from the VRi vestibular rehabilitation. Oculus Quest. Facebook, Inc. 1. Main room of First Steps 2. Dance with Robot 3. Shots in the Space 4. Beat Saber 5. Tennis (Sport Scrambles) 6. Baseball (Sport Scrambles) 7. Bowling (Sport Scrambles)

219x154mm (120 x 120 DPI)

1
2
3 Model Informed Consent Form

4 Study Title: **Feasibility and safety of an immersive virtual reality-based vestibular**
5 **rehabilitation program in people with multiple sclerosis experiencing vestibular**
6 **impairment: A protocol for a pilot randomised controlled trial**
7

8 Principal investigator: Cristina García Muñoz
9

10 Organization: University of Seville
11

12 This informed consent is formed by two parts:
13

- 14 **I. Information sheet**
15 **II. Certificate of Consent**
16

17 A copy of this form will be provided to you, in order you can take as much time as you
18 need to make the final decision.
19

20 **Part I: Information sheet**
21

22 **A. Introduction**
23

24 This informed consent form is for people with multiple sclerosis who suffer from
25 dizziness, vertigo or imbalance. We are inviting you to participate in the research driven
26 by our research team at the Physical therapy Department of the University of Seville
27 (Spain). The current research was reviewed and approved by the Andalusian Review
28 Board and Ethics Committee Virgen Macarena-Virgen del Rocio Hospitals (ID 2148-N-
29 19, 25th March 2020). This study complies with the Helsinki Statement. The aim of this
30 form is to provide you with enough information to help you in your participation decision.
31 Please, before you decide, read the information below carefully and feel free to ask the
32 investigator if you have any question. The information will help you to understand the
33 objective of study, procedures and duration and the possible benefits or risk derived from
34 the research.
35
36
37
38

39 **B. Background**
40

41 Dizziness, balance disorders and fatigue are common clinical manifestation in multiple
42 sclerosis (MS) having a direct impact in quality of life. Dizziness could affect between of
43 49-59 % of MS patients, and it is highly related to imbalance. This problem could have a
44 peripheral or central vestibular origin in this population. Thus, MS population could be
45 benefit from a vestibular rehabilitation program. Major goals of vestibular rehabilitation
46 are to decrease symptoms of dizziness, improve ocular fixation, improve stability and its
47 effects on daily living activities. Immersive virtual reality (VRi) is a booming tool in
48 vestibular and neurorehabilitation because of its added advantages. However, VRi has
49 obtained promising results reducing dizziness and improving balance in patients with
50 peripheral vestibular disorders, no previous studies can be found in MS. That is why it is
51 necessary to examine the feasibility and safety of the VRi as a vestibular rehabilitation
52 intervention to improve dizziness, balance, fatigue, and quality of life in people with
53 multiple sclerosis. Both groups of study will receive the same intervention with the only
54 difference of the performance of the exercises trough the VRi device. This study purposes
55 a VRi intervention based on the gold standard vestibular protocol Cawthorne-Cooksey.
56 Improvements of symptoms will have a direct repercussion in the quality of life of MS
57
58
59
60

1
2
3 patients. To examine these effects, up to 30 participants may join the experimental
4 intervention purpose in this research applying a seven week intervention period.
5

6 **C. Purpose of study**

7
8 To assess feasibility and safety of the experimental VRi vestibular protocol.
9

10 To examine the changes in dizziness, balance, fatigue and quality of life after a VRi
11 vestibular protocol compared to conventional vestibular rehabilitation.
12

13 **Procedure**

14
15 Your participation in this research is completely voluntary. Experimental intervention
16 will not have any cost to you. If you decide to reject your participation, once you have
17 signed the informed consent form, you are entirely free to do it. You only must notify
18 your desire to the principal investigator. You will not be required to give reasons for your
19 decision to leave the research process. No ethics or economics conflicts will be carried
20 out because of your rejection to participate. If you are willing to participate, before you
21 enrolled the study you need to sign this informed consent form. Before you start with
22 therapy you will participate in a baseline assessment drive by a physical therapist trained
23 in vestibular rehabilitation. This initial evaluation will take place at Physiotherapy
24 Department of the University of Seville. This initial assessment is constituted by:
25
26
27

- 28 - Dizziness Handicap Inventory (DHI): is a self-assessment questionnaire of 25
29 items. The aim of DHI is to evaluate the impact of dizziness on the quality of life.
30 Higher scores of the questionnaire means more impact of dizziness in quality of
31 life.
- 32 - Static balance will be evaluated by the Biodex Balance System. The mentioned
33 balance system allows registration of the location of the centre of pressure.
- 34 - The Berg Balance Scale (BBS) is the selected instrument to measure dynamic
35 balance. BBS is constituted by 14-items, each ranging from 0 (cannot perform) to
36 4 (normal performance), where higher values indicate better dynamic balance.
- 37 - Modified Fatigue Impact Scale (MFIS): self-reported questionnaire that evaluates
38 the perceived impact of fatigue in MS patients. This scale is composed of 21 -items
39 which assess fatigue impact in three different domains.
- 40 - Multiple Sclerosis Quality of Life Scale 54 (MSQoL-54): This is a 54-item
41 questionnaire distributed into 12 multi-item scales. The overall score range is from
42 0 to 100 scales. Higher values indicate better quality of life
43
44
45
46

47
48 Once the baseline assessment ends, vestibular rehabilitation will be administered by a
49 qualified physical therapist.
50

51 During sessions, physical therapist will be near to you to avoid possible falls. If any falls
52 or another adverse event occurs during session it will be register by the therapist. To
53 assess the possible appearance of Cybersickness (nausea, dizziness, vomitus due to the
54 VRi) Simulator Sickness Questionnaire will be provided to you by the therapist.
55

- 56 - Simulator Sickness Questionnaire (SSQ): The SSQ consists of a 16-item
57 questionnaire divided into 3 categories: nausea, oculomotor and disorientation.
58 Scores ranging between 10 and 15 mean significant symptoms, and above 20
59 indicates a simulator problem.
60

- Rating-of-Fatigue Scale (ROF): It is employed to quantify fatigue during the performance of exercise. This scale is a visual analogue rating scale ranging from 0 (non-fatigue) to 10 (totally fatigued/exhausted).

Once the intervention ends you will return to the University of Seville for a post-intervention reevaluation in which same test and questionnaires will be provided to you. Only System Usability Scale will be new in the evaluation process.

- System Usability Scale (SUS): SUS is a 10-item questionnaire in which participants consider their perception of the VR device usability using a 5-point Likert scale, where 0 means strongly disagree and 5 means strongly agree. The overall score can range from 0 to 100.

Also, a semi-structured interview will be carried out individually after the end of intervention to know main perception and impression experienced by participants during the experimental training.

A reassessment 3 and 6 month after the end of the intervention will be carried out at the University.

D. Study design

This study is a randomised control clinical trial in which is compared two different interventions each one in a defined group. The participants' allocation will be randomised into experimental group and control group. Evaluators will be blinded to intervention and group assignation; this is known as single-blind. Both groups will receive a total of 20 session based on gold standard protocol of Cawthorne-Cooksey. Is necessary to compare an immersive virtual reality intervention (VRi) to Cawthorne-Cooksey to know the real effects and possible benefits associated to virtual reality. Specialist vestibular physical therapist will monitor and supervise sessions.

- Control group intervention: Gradual exposition to vestibular exercises will be provided by 10 initial session and 10 advanced. Each session will last 50 minutes with 5 minutes of rest at the middle of the session. Session will be performed 3 times per week along 7 weeks. Vestibular exercises will be the same in both groups based on the conventional Cawthorne-Cooksey vestibular training.
- Experimental group: Same frequency and duration of intervention will be carried out in the experimental group. Also, vestibular exercises based on Cawthorne-Cooksey will be the same in both groups. The main difference in the experimental groups consist of the performance of exercises through the Oculus Quest system. Oculus Quest is a head mounted display through you can interact with a virtual reality environment. Exercises will be adapted to be execute in the virtual environment provided by exergames called: *First Steps*, *Beat Saber* and *Sport Scrambles*. Exergames can be defined as the videogame which allows to reproduce immediately external actions of the subject to the virtual world.

E. Duration

1
2
3 The study starts at baseline assessment followed by administration of 20 session along 7
4 weeks. Once the intervention ends: DHI, Biodex Balance System, BBS, MFIS, MSQoL-
5 54 VDAL, and SUS will be assessed and filled once more to examine the possible changes
6 of outcomes. Reassessment will be made 3 and 6 months after the end of intervention.
7 We will ask you to meet you at the University, 4 times in total owe to the evaluation
8 process. Your participation in the research take place over 9 months in total.
9
10

11 **F. Benefits**

12
13 After the experimental intervention dizziness, balance, fatigue, and quality of life may
14 improve or be resolved.
15

16 **Risks**

17
18 The participation on this study may involve the following risk :
19

- 20 - Possible apparition of pain in extremities derived from the physical exercise
- 21 - Slight possibility of transient nausea or dizziness
- 22 - Appearance of cybersickness during the performance of exercises through
- 23 Oculus Quest.
- 24 - Possible falls. To reduce this possibility your participation will be supervised by
- 25 the physical therapist.
26
27
28

29 **G. Reminders and responsibilities**

- 30 - Notify the research team if you wish to leave the study
- 31 - Follow the instructions given by investigators to achieve homogeneous course of
- 32 the intervention
- 33 - Ask investigators if you any doubt or you do not understand something
- 34 - Tell investigators if you experience health changes during the research
35
36
37
38

39 **H. Confidentiality**

40
41 The information collect from the study will be kept confidential. Considering to data
42 protection law you can modified or deny the access to them getting in touch to the
43 principal investigator. Your personal data (name, age, address...) will be registered in a
44 database in the Spanish Data Protection Agency. All your data will be codified by a
45 number (in step of your name for example) known only by researchers. The research team
46 is the only one authorized to manage your personal data through a confidential password.
47 Your data will not be disclosed to third parties without your consent.
48
49

50 **I. Sharing the results**

51
52 Results from the study will be share in Scientifics conference or meetings. Furthermore,
53 the study results will be disseminated via publication in peer-reviewed scientific journals.
54 Private or confidential information will not be published or shared.
55

56 **J. Conflict of interest**

1
2
3 Authors of this paper declared no potential conflicts of interest respect to the research.
4 The research team only is interested in completing this study. The investigators interest
5 should not affect your consideration for participating.
6

7 **K. Right to Refuse or Withdraw**

8
9 This is a reconfirmation that you are completely free to accept or decline the offer to
10 participate in this study. Also, you are entirely free to leave the research at any point
11 without giving reasons.
12

13 **L. Questions about the study**

14
15 If you have any questions or doubts about the research (before, during or after the study)
16 or you would like to speak to the research team, please contact to the main investigator:
17 physical therapist Cristina García (+34) 954 55 14 71.
18
19

20 **Part II: Certificate of Consent**

21
22 I have read the foregoing information, or it has been read to me. After reading the
23 information sheet any question I had have been answered to my satisfaction. I understand
24 that I am entirely free to leave the study at any moment after informing the principal
25 investigator. I promised to follow the team research indications as much as possible. I
26 know the possible benefits or risk derived from the experimental intervention. A signed
27 and dated copy of the informed consent form will be given to me. I agree voluntarily to
28 participate as a participant in the research titled: Feasibility of an immersive virtual
29 reality-based vestibular rehabilitation program for dizziness, balance, and fatigue
30 improvement in people with multiple sclerosis: pilot randomised controlled study
31
32
33
34
35
36
37

38 Patient signature: _____

39 Date: _____

40
41 I have provided a detailed information of the study to the participant including the
42 possible benefits and risks. I have witnessed the accurate reading of the consent form to
43 the potential participant. I have answered all doubts of the participant related to the
44 research. I confirm that the individual has given consent freely.
45
46
47
48

49 Investigator signature: _____

50 Date: _____

51 **Decline participation**

52
53
54
55 I have read the foregoing information, or it has been read to me. After reading the
56 information sheet any question I had have been answered to my satisfaction. I understand
57
58
59
60

1
2
3 that I am entirely free to leave the study at any moment after informing the principal
4 investigator. Although, I refuse to participate in the research proposed in this informed
5 consent form.
6

7 Patient signature: _____

8 Date: _____

9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60

For peer review only



STANDARD PROTOCOL ITEMS: RECOMMENDATIONS FOR INTERVENTIONAL TRIALS

SPIRIT 2013 Checklist: Recommended items to address in a clinical trial protocol and related documents*

Section/item	Item No	Description	Addressed on page number
Administrative information			
Title	1	Descriptive title identifying the study design, population, interventions, and, if applicable, trial acronym	___ 2 ___
Trial registration	2a	Trial identifier and registry name. If not yet registered, name of intended registry	___ 2 ___
	2b	All items from the World Health Organization Trial Registration Data Set	___ n/a ___
Protocol version	3	Date and version identifier	___ n/a ___
Funding	4	Sources and types of financial, material, and other support	___ 13 ___
Roles and responsibilities	5a	Names, affiliations, and roles of protocol contributors	___ 1,13 ___
	5b	Name and contact information for the trial sponsor	___ n/a ___
	5c	Role of study sponsor and funders, if any, in study design; collection, management, analysis, and interpretation of data; writing of the report; and the decision to submit the report for publication, including whether they will have ultimate authority over any of these activities	___ 13 ___
	5d	Composition, roles, and responsibilities of the coordinating centre, steering committee, endpoint adjudication committee, data management team, and other individuals or groups overseeing the trial, if applicable (see Item 21a for data monitoring committee)	___ 13 ___

1 Introduction

2				
3	Background and	6a	Description of research question and justification for undertaking the trial, including summary of relevant	_____ 3 _____
4	rationale		studies (published and unpublished) examining benefits and harms for each intervention	
5				
6		6b	Explanation for choice of comparators	_____ 3 _____
7				
8	Objectives	7	Specific objectives or hypotheses	_____ 4 _____
9				
10	Trial design	8	Description of trial design including type of trial (eg, parallel group, crossover, factorial, single group),	
11			allocation ratio, and framework (eg, superiority, equivalence, noninferiority, exploratory)	_____ 4,5 _____
12				

14 Methods: Participants, interventions, and outcomes

15				
16	Study setting	9	Description of study settings (eg, community clinic, academic hospital) and list of countries where data will	_____ 4 _____
17			be collected. Reference to where list of study sites can be obtained	
18				
19	Eligibility criteria	10	Inclusion and exclusion criteria for participants. If applicable, eligibility criteria for study centres and	_____ 5 _____
20			individuals who will perform the interventions (eg, surgeons, psychotherapists)	
21				
22	Interventions	11a	Interventions for each group with sufficient detail to allow replication, including how and when they will be	_____ 6-8 + Table 1
23			administered	and 2 _____
24				
25		11b	Criteria for discontinuing or modifying allocated interventions for a given trial participant (eg, drug dose	_____ 5,6 _____
26			change in response to harms, participant request, or improving/worsening disease)	
27				
28		11c	Strategies to improve adherence to intervention protocols, and any procedures for monitoring adherence	_____ 8 _____
29			(eg, drug tablet return, laboratory tests)	
30				
31		11d	Relevant concomitant care and interventions that are permitted or prohibited during the trial	_____ 6 _____
32				
33	Outcomes	12	Primary, secondary, and other outcomes, including the specific measurement variable (eg, systolic blood	_____ 8-10 _____
34			pressure), analysis metric (eg, change from baseline, final value, time to event), method of aggregation (eg,	
35			median, proportion), and time point for each outcome. Explanation of the clinical relevance of chosen	
36			efficacy and harm outcomes is strongly recommended	
37				
38	Participant timeline	13	Time schedule of enrolment, interventions (including any run-ins and washouts), assessments, and visits for	_____ Table 4 _____
39			participants. A schematic diagram is highly recommended (see Figure)	
40				
41				
42				

1	Sample size	14	Estimated number of participants needed to achieve study objectives and how it was determined, including clinical and statistical assumptions supporting any sample size calculations	Table 3, 10
2				
3				
4	Recruitment	15	Strategies for achieving adequate participant enrolment to reach target sample size	Table 3, 8
5				
6	Methods: Assignment of interventions (for controlled trials)			
7	Allocation:			
8				
9				
10	Sequence generation	16a	Method of generating the allocation sequence (eg, computer-generated random numbers), and list of any factors for stratification. To reduce predictability of a random sequence, details of any planned restriction (eg, blocking) should be provided in a separate document that is unavailable to those who enrol participants or assign interventions	5
11				
12				
13				
14				
15				
16	Allocation concealment mechanism	16b	Mechanism of implementing the allocation sequence (eg, central telephone; sequentially numbered, opaque, sealed envelopes), describing any steps to conceal the sequence until interventions are assigned	5
17				
18				
19				
20	Implementation	16c	Who will generate the allocation sequence, who will enrol participants, and who will assign participants to interventions	6
21				
22				
23				
24	Blinding (masking)	17a	Who will be blinded after assignment to interventions (eg, trial participants, care providers, outcome assessors, data analysts), and how	6
25				
26				
27		17b	If blinded, circumstances under which unblinding is permissible, and procedure for revealing a participant's allocated intervention during the trial	n/a
28				
29				
30				
31	Methods: Data collection, management, and analysis			
32				
33	Data collection methods	18a	Plans for assessment and collection of outcome, baseline, and other trial data, including any related processes to promote data quality (eg, duplicate measurements, training of assessors) and a description of study instruments (eg, questionnaires, laboratory tests) along with their reliability and validity, if known. Reference to where data collection forms can be found, if not in the protocol	8, 10
34				
35				
36				
37				
38				
39		18b	Plans to promote participant retention and complete follow-up, including list of any outcome data to be collected for participants who discontinue or deviate from intervention protocols	8
40				
41				
42				
43				
44				
45				
46				

1	Data management	19	Plans for data entry, coding, security, and storage, including any related processes to promote data quality (eg, double data entry; range checks for data values). Reference to where details of data management procedures can be found, if not in the protocol	___ 11 ___
2				
3				
4				
5	Statistical methods	20a	Statistical methods for analysing primary and secondary outcomes. Reference to where other details of the statistical analysis plan can be found, if not in the protocol	___ 11 ___
6				
7				
8		20b	Methods for any additional analyses (eg, subgroup and adjusted analyses)	___ 11 ___
9				
10		20c	Definition of analysis population relating to protocol non-adherence (eg, as randomised analysis), and any statistical methods to handle missing data (eg, multiple imputation)	___ n/a ___
11				
12				
13				
14	Methods: Monitoring			
15				
16	Data monitoring	21a	Composition of data monitoring committee (DMC); summary of its role and reporting structure; statement of whether it is independent from the sponsor and competing interests; and reference to where further details about its charter can be found, if not in the protocol. Alternatively, an explanation of why a DMC is not needed	___ 11 ___
17				
18				
19				
20				
21				
22		21b	Description of any interim analyses and stopping guidelines, including who will have access to these interim results and make the final decision to terminate the trial	___ n/a ___
23				
24				
25	Harms	22	Plans for collecting, assessing, reporting, and managing solicited and spontaneously reported adverse events and other unintended effects of trial interventions or trial conduct	___ 8,11 ___
26				
27				
28	Auditing	23	Frequency and procedures for auditing trial conduct, if any, and whether the process will be independent from investigators and the sponsor	___ n/a ___
29				
30				
31				
32	Ethics and dissemination			
33				
34	Research ethics approval	24	Plans for seeking research ethics committee/institutional review board (REC/IRB) approval	___ 11 ___
35				
36				
37	Protocol amendments	25	Plans for communicating important protocol modifications (eg, changes to eligibility criteria, outcomes, analyses) to relevant parties (eg, investigators, REC/IRBs, trial participants, trial registries, journals, regulators)	___ n/a ___
38				
39				
40				
41				
42				
43				
44				
45				
46				

bmjopen-2023-01-1478 on 22 November 2021. Downloaded from <http://bmjopen.bmj.com/> on April 20, 2024 by guest. Protected by copyright.

1	Consent or assent	26a	Who will obtain informed consent or assent from potential trial participants or authorised surrogates, and how (see Item 32)	_____ 6 _____
2				
3				
4		26b	Additional consent provisions for collection and use of participant data and biological specimens in ancillary studies, if applicable	_____ n/a _____
5				
6				
7	Confidentiality	27	How personal information about potential and enrolled participants will be collected, shared, and maintained in order to protect confidentiality before, during, and after the trial	_____ 6, 11 _____
8				
9				
10	Declaration of interests	28	Financial and other competing interests for principal investigators for the overall trial and each study site	_____ 13 _____
11				
12				
13	Access to data	29	Statement of who will have access to the final trial dataset, and disclosure of contractual agreements that limit such access for investigators	_____ n/a _____
14				
15				
16	Ancillary and post-trial care	30	Provisions, if any, for ancillary and post-trial care, and for compensation to those who suffer harm from trial participation	_____ n/a _____
17				
18				
19				
20	Dissemination policy	31a	Plans for investigators and sponsor to communicate trial results to participants, health care professionals, the public, and other relevant groups (eg, via publication, reporting in results databases, or other data sharing arrangements), including any publication restrictions	_____ 2, 11 _____
21				
22				
23				
24		31b	Authorship eligibility guidelines and any intended use of professional writers	_____ n/a _____
25				
26		31c	Plans, if any, for granting public access to the full protocol, participant-level dataset, and statistical code	_____ n/a _____
27				
28				
29	Appendices			
30				
31	Informed consent materials	32	Model consent form and other related documentation given to participants and authorised surrogates	___ Supplemental material _____
32				
33				
34	Biological specimens	33	Plans for collection, laboratory evaluation, and storage of biological specimens for genetic or molecular analysis in the current trial and for future use in ancillary studies, if applicable	_____ n/a _____
35				
36				

*It is strongly recommended that this checklist be read in conjunction with the SPIRIT 2013 Explanation & Elaboration for important clarification on the items. Amendments to the protocol should be tracked and dated. The SPIRIT checklist is copyrighted by the SPIRIT Group under the Creative Commons "[Attribution-NonCommercial-NoDerivs 3.0 Unported](https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0/)" license.